From Hydrology to Hydroarchaeology in the Ancient Mediterranean

Edited by
Giovanni Polizzi, Vincent Ollivier, Sophie Bouffier
From Hydrology to Hydroarchaeology in the Ancient Mediterranean

Edited by

Giovanni Polizzi, Vincent Ollivier, Sophie Bouffier
Contents

Introduction .................................................................................................................................1
Sophie Bouffier and Vincent Ollivier

The Impact of Climate, Resource Availability, Natural Disturbances and Human Subsistence
Strategies on Sicilian Landscape Dynamics During the Holocene .................................................8
Salvatore Pasta, Giuseppe D’Amore, Cipriano Di Maggio, Gaetano Di Pasquale, Vincenza Forgia,
Alessandro Incarbona, Giuliana Madonia, César Morales-Molino, Silvio Giuseppe Rotolo, Luca Sineo,
Claudia Speciale, Attilio Sulli, Willy Tinner and Matteo Vacchi

Analyse historique des variations du débit provoqué par les séismes pendant les siècles XVe–XXe: le
cas de Termini Imerese (Sicile centro-septentrionale) .................................................................61
Patrizia Bova, Antonio Contino and Giuseppe Esposito

Le risorse idriche nel territorio di Alesia ....................................................................................76
Aurelio Burgio

Aquae caldae. Note sparse sul termalismo e lo sfruttamento delle acque sulfuree nel territorio a est di
Agrigento tra archeologia e paletnologia ......................................................................................91
Luca Zambito

Archaeology and Hydrogeology in Sicily: Solunt and Tindari ....................................................102
Giovanni Polizzi, Vincent Ollivier, Olivier Bellier, Edwige Pons-Branchu and Michel Fontugne

Baia (Bacoli-NA): l’acqua e il suo utilizzo nel complesso delle Terme romane .............................127
Daniele De Simone

Natural Risks and Water Management in Delphi .........................................................................143
Amélie Perrier, Isabelle Moretti and Luigi Piccardi
Introduction

Sophie Bouffier\textsuperscript{1} and Vincent Ollivier\textsuperscript{2}

\textsuperscript{1} Aix Marseille Univ, CNRS, CCJ, Aix-en-Provence, France
\textsuperscript{2} CNRS, Aix Marseille Univ, Minist Culture, LAMPEA, Aix-en-Provence, France

This work appears as part of an interdisciplinary programme, supported by the Foundation A*Midex between 2018–2021, which encourages cross-interdisciplinary initiatives on complex issues to advance knowledge in fields previously exploited by parallel disciplines, and to build knowledge shared by people from different backgrounds.\textsuperscript{1} It follows on from a previous programme that led to the creation of an international network on water issues in pre-Roman societies: HYDRΩMED.\textsuperscript{2} Within this framework, a scientific meeting was organised at Aix-Marseille University in May 2019 to strengthen links between archaeology and environmental sciences around water resources in ancient times, in terms of selected topics.

Context

Research on water has been generally conceived of within an environmental framework and focused on the issue of the contemporary risks and deficits of a resource threatened by climate change and anthropogenic over-exploitation, giving rise to latent crisis situations or open war in some parts of the world,\textsuperscript{1} including the Middle East, as highlighted in certain international reports.\textsuperscript{3} However, except for work on the Palaeolithic, or periods prior to the appearance of the human species, we too rarely have taken into account the natural habitat of ancient societies, faced with hydric situations comparable to those we know today. Thus, some teams have conducted pioneering work on a conceptual level, essentially on the palaeoclimate and on the very long duration, as, for example, the CEREGE project at Aix-Marseille University, with the work of Joël Guiot and his colleagues from the European Pollen Database:\textsuperscript{4} the stated goals are clearly helping the understanding of contemporary climate change using the Quaternary palynological data.

In the Mediterranean area, the development of societies has always been intimately tied to the management of water resources. Very early on, from the 6th millennium BC, in Mesopotamia the first hydraulic facilities appeared, with the intention, among other things, of irrigating cereal crops.\textsuperscript{5} These modifications to the hydrographic network, such as the digging of canals and the deviation of rivers by humans, produced major changes in the environment, itself subject to external forces (climate, eustasy, tectonics). This changing environment has had a significant impact on the establishment of occupation from the Neolithic, as shown, for example, in the articles by Ollivier\textsuperscript{7} on the region of the Lesser Caucasus (Georgia, Armenia and Azerbaijan), as well as on water and land use management strategies.\textsuperscript{6}

In addition, there is the vulnerability of populations, from the Mediterranean to the Caspian Sea basin, to seismic risk. This is often tragically illustrated,\textsuperscript{9} to cite only recent earthquakes. The convergence of the Eurasian, African and Arabian plates creates an important regional North–South shortening, shaping landscapes and exposing prehistoric and historical societies to seismic hazards. These events affect also the hydraulic structures and methods of water supply and management.

In the field of archaeology \textit{stricto sensu}, for a long time research has focused on two different and sometimes complementary aspects: ancient architecture and technological knowledge, political management of water systems.\textsuperscript{10} The interest has been primarily focused on hydraulic facilities from an architectural point of view, and the technological knowledge that ancient civilizations, particularly the Mesopotamians and Romans, were able to develop in their own way, or from knowledge gained from societies that had preceded them in the Mediterranean. Most of the projects and international conferences, including

\textsuperscript{1} The project leading to this publication has received funding from Excellence Initiative of Aix-Marseille University – A*Midex, a French Investissements d’Avenir programme.
\textsuperscript{2} https://hydromed.hypotheses.org/.
\textsuperscript{3} Lasserre and Descroix 2011.
\textsuperscript{4} Cf., e.g., the study of the World Resource Institute, American National Center for Environmental Research: Luo et al. 2015.
\textsuperscript{5} http://www.europeanpollendatabase.net/index.php.
\textsuperscript{6} Sherratt 1980.
\textsuperscript{7} Ollivier 2022, Ollivier et al. 2018.
\textsuperscript{8} Ricci et al. 2012.
\textsuperscript{9} Notably the 1988 Armenian earthquake, in Spitak, Ms 6.7, Westaway, 1990; the 1908 earthquake in Messina, Sicily, Ms 7.1; the 1977 earthquake in Vrancea, Romania, Ms 7.2.
\textsuperscript{10} Bouffier 2019: 5–9.
those organised through the Cura Aquarium network by the Foundation Frontinus-Gesellschaft or the Deutsche Wasserhistorische Gesellschaft, have focused on technical, especially architectural, systems developed by the Romans.\textsuperscript{11} The network HYDROMED highlighted pre-Roman water cultures, seeking to fill a documentary gap about cultures that have been neglected by traditional historiography.\textsuperscript{12} Apart from the history of ancient technology, political history has been favoured, especially in the wake of Karl August Wittfogel,\textsuperscript{13} as evidenced by publications on politics of the Assyrian Kings,\textsuperscript{14} or the special issue of the Annales. *Histoire, Sciences Sociales* dedicated to *Politique et contrôle de l’eau dans le Moyen-Orient ancien*.\textsuperscript{15}

The first joint investigations occurred between archaeologists, historians and environmentalists concerning the great rivers exploited for their drinking or irrigation water, notably those of the Tigris, Euphrates, and Nile.\textsuperscript{16} It was between prehistorians that the closest and earliest dialogue was developed: on the site of Aix-Marseille, where work in geomorphology on the rhythms of sedimentation in water courses under climate and/or anthropogenic control in Mediterranean mountain areas initiated the first long-term collaborations.\textsuperscript{17} Other partnerships in the fields of coastal and fluvial geomorphology, with the work of Philippe Leveau, Mireille Provansal, and Christophe Morhange,\textsuperscript{18} and naval and maritime archaeology, by Giulia Boetto and Valérie Andrieu-Ponel, have also been developed recently.\textsuperscript{19}

Collaboration is today more regular and seems both natural and necessary, but it is not sufficiently structured and leaves still a whole section of research undeveloped. In hydraulic topics, there have been some first initiatives from the end of the 1990s.\textsuperscript{20} The interdisciplinary perspective gave archaeologists the opportunity to access closer readings on the problems faced by ancient users and the solutions adopted in response to variable resources due to climatic and geomorphological reasons. The water work developed in the arid and semi-arid areas, ranging from the valleys of the Tigris and Euphrates, passing through the Valley of the Nile as far as the shores of the Aegean Sea, underlined that in these regions, hydraulics developed under different natural constraints. In Alexandria, for example, these experiences gave birth to inventions, technology, and then to a science – a prelude to the Alexandrine innovations in the 3rd century BC. The confrontation between rational Greek thought and the hydraulic know-how of the East gave birth to a new science that began with Archimedes' hydrostatics and the first devices functioning with water pressure. Archimedes (287–212 BC) introduced into science various hydraulic machines, such as the shaduf, in use for millennia, and the screw. In the same epoch, the sakieh for irrigation, or the bucket chain, spread in Egypt. The Hellenistic world would rely on this major innovation to develop its agriculture by extending irrigated land. At the same time, archaeological research focused on the more unusual aspects of the history of techniques, such as running water networks\textsuperscript{21} or evacuation practices,\textsuperscript{22} in connection with the current issues of environmental pollution, and land irrigation.\textsuperscript{23}

Additionally, the HYDROMED programme has encouraged an international network to emerge, establish partnerships, and evaluate hydraulic knowledge, even if over only a limited period, the 1st millennium BC, and in a limited geographical area: the Mediterranean. The network thus highlighted what was necessary to encourage and develop. Five international meetings have focused on four main themes: the climatology and hydrology of the Mediterranean in the 1st millennium BC; ancient hydraulic facilities and exploitation of natural resources; history of science and technology in relation to economic and political history; and cults and cultures of water and waters. These conferences evaluated our knowledge of the different pre-Roman societies – including the Greek, Phoenician-Carthaginian, and Iberian worlds – in political, technological, and cultural areas. They also underlined insufficient exchanges between geosciences and archaeology, especially in the restitution of the natural conditions of past societies and the resources available, as highlighted by the 3rd international symposium (March 2016, *Geoarchaeological and palaeoenvironmental approaches to water resources management in Antiquity*),\textsuperscript{24} which documented the findings of several researchers from France, Germany, England, Scotland, Spain and Austria, specialists in palaeoenvironmental (paleoclimatology, paleohydrology) and geoarchaeological issues.

\begin{itemize}
  \item Bouffier 1919.
  \item Bouffier and Fumadó Ortega 2020; Robinson, Bouffier and Fumadó Ortega 2019; Fumadó Ortega and Bouffier 2019; Bouffier, Belvedere and Vassallo 2019.
  \item Wittfogel 1957.
  \item Masetti-Rouaux and Defendenti 2020; Bagg 2000.
  \item 2002/3; 57e année.
  \item Hairy 2010.
  \item See the summary in the festschrift to Maurice Jorda led by Miramont 2004; and also, Provansal 1995; Bruneton 1999; Ollivier 2006.
  \item Leveau and Provansal 1993; Leveau 2011; Morhange 1994.
  \item Boetto et al. 2012.
  \item The French School of Athens’ programme on ancient water at Delos, 1999–2004; Brunet 2008; Desruelles and Fouache 2013; at Delphi, Perrier infra, the programme on water at Syracuse: Bouffier et al. 2018; in the Roman field, Hélène Dessales’ work (2013).
  \item Abadie-Reynal et al. 2011.
  \item Bouffier and Brunet 2020; Nenna 2010.
  \item Bouffier 2002.
  \item Bouffier, Belvedere and Vassallo 2019; Bouffier and Fumadó Ortega 2020; Fumadó Ortega and Bouffier 2020; Robinson, Bouffier and Fumadó Ortega 2019.
  \item https://kalenda.org/3577647/formatage=print&lang=en. The meeting remains unpublished.
\end{itemize}
associated with the management of hydric resources. In terms of the Mediterranean climate, for example, Joël Guiot’s work suggested mathematical modelling from pollen data, but for the ancient Mediterranean climate, and ongoing discussions show a complex situation, as data is too rare, with archaeologists from these regions still mostly unaware of palynological sampling.

Thus the Watertraces project has been conceived as part of closer links between environmental sciences and archaeology, which began at Aix-Marseille University with one-off collaborations, especially on Mediterranean fluvial-deltaic environments and the Mediterranean ports and environmental mountain changes. This has brought together historians and archaeologists, as well as hydrology, geology, and tectonic specialists, who worked on hydrologic and hydraulic problems – with investigations common to the humanities, social sciences and geosciences, sometimes using common methods and tools, but also specific ones. The aim was to understand the functioning of water resources in past societies, so as to draw lessons for our current behaviour, and the protection of a resource which has been declared a future scarcity. The interdisciplinary dialogue relied on specific methods: data archives, prospecting, excavations and samples, as well as physicochemical analyses which gave rise to confrontations between archaeologists, historians and environmentalists.

Project objectives

The project’s aim was to highlight the resources around which human societies choose to settle, and their coping strategies when faced with a resource that is either too rare or too abundant. Investigations focused along three axes:

1. To procure water: the state of the resource

Near to which resources do human societies settle? What quality of water do they look for? What quantity of water do they use? Has the resource varied over the course of history? In what proportions? Why? For example, the formation of carbonated deposits in old aquatic systems is a source of data on climate and the gradual change in source water properties, but also a source for understanding the functioning of hydraulic systems: why were certain structures built the way they were? What knowledge do they reveal and how have they evolved? Can we identify knowledge transfer? How have water systems evolved? How long did they work? We asked all these questions when comparing water systems from different parts of the Mediterranean and the areas surrounding it. The interdisciplinary teams worked on several Mediterranean sites that offered different geomorphological and hydrological situations, such as sedimentary and semi-lagoon environments (Egyptian Alexandria, Sicilian Syracuse, Arpi in southern Italy), karstic ones (Solunto, Syracuse, Taormina in Sicily, Nimes in France, Locres Epizephyrii in southern Italy), clay and marshy soils (Arpi in southern Italy), karst, dolomite, marls, sandstones and terra rossa (Loron in Croatia). Some of their results are presented in this volume (Solunto).

2. Water storage: waterproofing processes of hydraulic facilities

The aim here was to study, from a technical point of view, the process of waterproofing hydraulic facilities by means of hydraulic mortars, a field still insufficiently developed in archaeology. The presence and type of coatings need investigating to find cases of permanency and ruptures of technologies over time. Archaeologists are often faced with hydraulic installations that have been used over a very long period, without it being possible to date the construction and clarify the chronology of human occupation. The good functioning of the construction, through regular maintenance and repair, obliterates previous traces. The nature and composition of waterproofing mortars could provide clues for dating, but also give us information about the materials and the techniques used, that might reveal the artisans’ know-how, circulation of materials, and technologies. Archaeological research is very underdeveloped on these aspects. For the Roman epoch, the architect Vitruvius left a work of incomparable value, providing us with a technical presentation on hydraulic mortars, concentrating only on pozzolana, whereas for earlier periods, and in the majority of Roman provinces, a crushed terracotta mortar was mainly used, so that archaeologists associate almost systematically crushed terracotta mortar with hydraulic structures. Actually these crushed terracotta mortars can be used in several contexts, being mainly characterised by their superior mechanical resistance, and thus considerable durability. The project under discussion, in addition to an in-depth literature review about hydraulic mortars, will allow advances to be made in terms of the physical characteristics of mortar samples from sites (porosity, capillary action, porometry, etc.), their mineralogical characteristics, certain possible organic additions (fats, oils, etc.) capable of providing waterproofing properties to these materials, chalk-crushed terracotta mortar reactions (pozzolanic reaction), and the study of their impact on the properties of these materials.

The Watertraces project programmed sample collection and systematic analysis at the sites studied within its framework, proposing further identification protocols available to all. The aim was to develop petrographical and chemical studies to determine the composition
of mortars, the provenance of granulates, and the hydraulicity factors of these mortars. In partnership with the Centre interdisciplinaire pour la conservation et la restauration du Patrimoine (CICRP, Marseilles) studies have been conducted to identify the materials and production techniques by observing them through stereoscopic or optical microscopes, complemented by chemical and particle size analyses, by mineralological characterisations by X-ray diffraction on powder, and observations and analyses basic to the electronic scanning microscope, coupled with an energy dispersive spectrometer; whereas dating can be given by the street furniture found in stratigraphy at the site. A ‘Mortars’ database has been initiated on the French Archaeological Platform ArkeoGis that provides the scientific community with the wide range of mortars and techniques developed by ancient societies.

3. Water Loss? The concretions, seismic risks, the natural vicissitudes of hydraulic facilities

One of the realities that archaeologists often have to face is the deterioration of facilities due to both anthropogenic and natural causes, particularly tectonic ones. The observations between geologists and archaeologists, which began with an example from Sicily, with the traces left by the earthquakes of the 17th century, particularly the 1693 Noto earthquake, on the hydraulic facilities and attested to by archives of the era, should encourage the highlighting of recurring phenomena in the history of local societies. Among the structural drivers that can cause damage to hydraulic infrastructures (erosion, floods, defects, wear and tear, defective maintenance, etc.), the seismic component is one of the most radical and widespread within the geographical area included in our programme. Occasionally, main and/or secondary faults can promote hydrothermal lifts supplying sites (i.e. Solunto or Germisara), potentially steering the organisation of hydraulic infrastructures and urban morphology. At other times they can partly control the route of aqueducts or accentuate the loss of water from such structures, as we can find at Syracuse.

This present volume, therefore, proposes some current reflections on these questions, as well as some results to date from this programme, as well as showing work in progress and offering new ways of thinking. Centre stage is given to seven interdisciplinary teams, who have worked in various fields.

As a concise introduction to the relevant work from Sicily, Salvatore Pasta and his coauthors present the most recent discoveries and hypotheses concerning the factors driving human subsistence economy and landscape shaping during the Holocene, while explaining the role played by different disciplines (geology, paleogeography, climatology, palynology, archaeobotany, archaeozoology, anthropology, archaeology) in reconstructing the palaeoenvironment of the largest island in the Mediterranean. They do not overlook that the historical approach also makes it possible to highlight past episodes of unsustainable land-use and mankind’s action on the environment, while the palaeoclimatic studies emphasise the favourable/unfavourable conditions for the development of forests and vegetation long before the historical period. The seismic events appear to have played a major role in the socio-economic evolution of populations, particularly in the Aeolian islands. A wide assessment of the presence of man since his late arrival in Sicily, within a time lapse of 20.0 to 15.0 cal ka BP, assesses the development of the island’s settlement process.

Several contributions here, mostly focused on Sicily, highlight sites that have been the object of interdisciplinary projects between archaeologists and environmentalists.

Antonio Contino, Patrizia Bova, and Giuseppe Esposito look at northern-central Sicily, especially the Trabia-Termini Imerese mountains. The geological study, combined with the historical approach, sheds light on water resources in the Augustan colony of Termini Imerese. The ancient town was supplied via an aqueduct that brought potable water from the springs of Brocato-Frida and Favara-Scamaccio. The team presents the history of this aqueduct, in association with climatic vicissitudes that forced the authorities to overhaul and restore it several times during its history until the output from the Favara-Scamaccio springs ceased. This case-study is paralleled with another aqueduct at Galermi (Syracuse), restored on several occasions and studied by an interdisciplinary team from Aix-Marseille University. Both monuments show how past hydraulic installations evolved and were transformed by local populations to meet their needs.

Aurelio Burgio’s contribution looks at the countryside around the ancient city of Alesa, which is known, fortunately, thanks to an archaeological survey and the extant epigraphy. The fact that prospection teams are now interdisciplinary makes it possible to cross-reference data and raise questions that archaeologists have not been used to asking, or could not answer.

26 The ’Mortars’ database has been initiated on the Publication Platform ArkeoGis: https://app.arkeogis.org/#/database/562
27 Passchier et al. 2013.
29 Ollivier et al. 2008.
30 Very sadly, Patrizia Bova left us in 2021 and will not see the publication of her chapter; we would like here, of course, to salute her memory.
31 Bouffier and Wateau 2019.
Luca Zambito examines the Agrigento region, richly endowed with sulphurous springs and mineral deposits which ancient populations exploited for thermal and therapeutic purposes, and where ancient groups established cults, and passed down their legends.

Giovanni Polizzi, Vincent Ollivier, and their colleagues, present the ancient cities of Solunto, on an intensely fractured dolomitic limestone massif, and Tindari, situated on metamorphic rocks, limestones and flysch, affected by deep karst/pseudo-karstification processes in the fractured areas. Previously considered to be exclusively from the collection of rainwater through systems of tanks, the water supply to the site appears, in fact, to be much more abundant and more complex. This seems to have resulted from the exploitation of systems of tectonic fractures guiding hydrothermal lifts, and to have provided additional and sustainable thermal mineral water via a significant number of the identified hydraulic infrastructures.

Two further papers extend beyond this geographical area – one relating to Campanian Baia, characterised by its volcanic geological situation, and the other to Apollo’s famous sanctuary at Delphi.

Daniele De Simone’s ongoing PhD is exploring Baia’s thermal Baths, a huge architectural and engineering complex that has exploited the numerous hydrothermal springs of the Phlegrean fields from at least the 3rd/2nd c. BC. Notably, the area lacks drinking water and the Romans were obliged to construct an entire water collection, storage, and drinking water and the Romans were obliged to at least the 3rd/2nd c. BC. Notably, the area lacks hydrothermal springs of the Phlegrean fields from

Thus this present volume, modestly aims to shed light on the new paths that have emerged and linked our teams of classical archaeologists. If perhaps not exactly new in terms of several of the fields we explore, then these paths have been insufficiently followed in the past, and the creative dialogue between ourselves and geomorphologists have allowed us to understand many situations we have found obscure, especially in the field of hydraulics.

Bibliography


Bouffier, S. and Bouteau, F. 2019. Galermi au fil de son eau: un aqueduc syracusain dans la reconfiguration de son territoire, Développement durable et territoires
Brunet, M., 2008. La gestion de l'eau en milieu urbain

Dessales, H. 2013.


Masetti-Rouault, M.G. and Defendenti, F. 2020. Eau

Luo, T., Young, R. and P. Reig 2015. Aqueduct Projected Water

developpementdurable.16046.
doi.org/10.4000/developpementdurable.16046.

Bruneton, H. 1999. Evolution holocène d'un hydrosystème
developpementdurable/16046; doi.org/10.4000/Janvier 2020; http://journals.openedition.org/

Vers une gestion intégrée de l'eau dans l'empire romain,
et rural à Délos dans l'Antiquité,
developpementdurable.16046.


Arnaud-Fassetta (eds)

Ortega, I. and Bouffier, S. (eds) 2020. Mortiers et

distribution hydraulique dans l'habitat urbain de l'Italie
turc, http://tel.archives-
iEn ligne le 20 décembre 2019, consulté le 22

Hydrologie à Hydroarchéologie

Brunet, M., 2008. La gestion de l'eau en milieu urbain
eral et rural à Délos dans l'Antiquité, in E. Hermon (ed.)

Vers une gestion intégrée de l'eau dans l'empire romain.

Bruneton, H. 1999. Evolution holocène d’un hydrosystème
d’ancien méditerranéen et de son environnement
géomorphologique. Les plaines d’Arles à l’interface entre le

Massif des Alpilles et le Rhône. Thèse de Doctorat de

Géographie Physique, Université de Provence.

developpementdurable.16046.
doi.org/10.4000/developpementdurable.16046.

Bruneton, H. 1999. Evolution holocène d’un hydrosystème

d’ancien méditerranéen et de son environnement
géomorphologique. Les plaines d’Arles à l’interface entre le

Massif des Alpilles et le Rhône. Thèse de Doctorat de

Géographie Physique, Université de Provence.

developpementdurable.16046.
doi.org/10.4000/developpementdurable.16046.

Bruneton, H. 1999. Evolution holocène d’un hydrosystème

d’ancien méditerranéen et de son environnement
géomorphologique. Les plaines d’Arles à l’interface entre le

Massif des Alpilles et le Rhône. Thèse de Doctorat de

Géographie Physique, Université de Provence.


developpementdurable.16046.
doi.org/10.4000/developpementdurable.16046.

Bruneton, H. 1999. Evolution holocène d’un hydrosystème

d’ancien méditerranéen et de son environnement
géomorphologique. Les plaines d’Arles à l’interface entre le

Massif des Alpilles et le Rhône. Thèse de Doctorat de

Géographie Physique, Université de Provence.


developpementdurable.16046.
doi.org/10.4000/developpementdurable.16046.

Bruneton, H. 1999. Evolution holocène d’un hydrosystème

d’ancien méditerranéen et de son environnement
géomorphologique. Les plaines d’Arles à l’interface entre le

Massif des Alpilles et le Rhône. Thèse de Doctorat de

Géographie Physique, Université de Provence.


developpementdurable.16046.
doi.org/10.4000/developpementdurable.16046.

Bruneton, H. 1999. Evolution holocène d’un hydrosystème

d’ancien méditerranéen et de son environnement
géomorphologique. Les plaines d’Arles à l’interface entre le

Massif des Alpilles et le Rhône. Thèse de Doctorat de

Géographie Physique, Université de Provence.


developpementdurable.16046.
doi.org/10.4000/developpementdurable.16046.


The Impact of Climate, Resource Availability, Natural Disturbances and Human Subsistence Strategies on Sicilian Landscape Dynamics During the Holocene

Salvatore Pasta,1 Giuseppe D’Amore,6 Cipriano Di Maggio,2 Gaetano Di Pasquale,3 Vincenza Forgia,9 Alessandro Incarbona,2 Giuliana Madonia,2 César Morales-Molino,4 Silvio Giuseppe Rotolo,2,5 Luca Sineo,6 Claudia Speciale,7 Attilio Sulli,2 Willy Tinner4 and Matteo Vacchi10

1 Institute of Bioscience and BioResources (IBBR), Italian National Council of Research (CNR), Unit of Palermo, Corso Calatafimi 414, I-90129 Palermo, Italy
2 Department of Earth and Marine Sciences (DiSTEm), University of Palermo, via Archirafi 22, I-90123 Palermo, Italy
3 Department of Agricultural Sciences, University of Naples “Federico II”, via Università 100, I-80055 Portici, Italy
4 Institute of Plant Sciences and Oeschger Centre for Climate Change Research, University of Bern, Altenbergrain 21, CH-3013 Bern, Switzerland
5 National Institute of Geophysics and Volcanology (INGV), Unit of Palermo, Ugo La Malfa 153, I-90146 Palermo, Italy
6 Department of Biological, Chemical and Pharmaceutical Sciences and Technologies (STEBICEF), University of Palermo, via Archirafi 18, I-90123 Palermo, Italy
7 Department of Historical Studies, University of Gothenburg, Renströmsgatan 6; 41255 Göteborg, Sweden
8 Institute of Archaeological and Anthropological Studies (ISA), via delle Cascine 46, I-50018 Scandicci, Italy
9 via San Giuseppe 24, I-90018, Termini Imerese, Italy
10 Department of Earth Sciences (DST), University of Pisa, via Santa Maria 53, I-56126 Pisa, Italy

Abstract: This paper presents a multidisciplinary summary of the most recent discoveries and hypotheses concerning factors driving the human subsistence economy and landscape shaping in Sicily during the Holocene. A number of scientific papers have recently pointed out the key role played by paleogeography, resource (water, food) availability and natural disturbances (volcanic eruptions, tsunamis) in local human activities. Modern anthropology and archaeology increasingly use biological remains (e.g. soils, bones, wood, plant macroremains, pollen) to better understand how human communities managed to survive and spread. Likewise, refined reconstructions of past human demographic fluxes and socio-economic structures may enable a better understanding of landscape dynamics. Specifically, this historical perspective on the management of natural resources allows the finding of past episodes of unsustainable land use (e.g. forest destruction, overgrazing), thus providing a useful basis for future nature protection and maintaining sustainable ecosystem services.

Keywords: palaeoclimatic patterns, marine geology, palaeogeography, volcanic and seismic activity, environmental constraints, vegetation history, human impact, archaeology, palynology, charcoal and wood analysis, archaeological sciences

Introduction

Due to its ancient settlement history and long-lasting and almost continuously high demographic density, Sicily, the largest Mediterranean island, offers many opportunities to investigate the complex and dynamic relationships between landscape evolution, anthropogenic disturbance and resource availability. In this contribution, considering its geographic position in the midst of the Mediterranean Sea, its high geo-topographical and pedo-climatic variability, resulting in marked environmental gradients, its habitat patchiness and the complexity of its human history, Earth and life scientists were invited to share their knowledge and opinions with anthropologists and archaeologists to provide an up-to-date, multidisciplinary and dynamic overview of the most recent hypotheses and data concerning the driving factors of Sicilian human peopling. Authors were explicitly requested to focus on the complex balance between resources and disturbances. Hence this paper will provide some clues on how and to what extent factors like food and water availability, geomorphology, sea level, climate, local vegetation patterns and dynamics or volcanic hazards may have affected the routes and speed of colonisation, the location of settlements, or the subsistence strategies of human communities living in Sicily from the Palaeolithic to the Common Era (CE).

Geologists and anthropologists were explicitly asked to provide a synthetic overview of current knowledge on coastal and regional landscape dynamics over the last 20,000 years, in order to check if the most updated information supports the hypothesis of the two main paths of colonisation of Sicily, namely Europe and north Africa.

1 Guarino and Pasta 2017.
To help readers we have created four additional maps (Figures 8–11) to show the exact location of the place names cited in the text. We are confident that any possibly missing information can be easily retraced by consulting the papers quoted throughout the text. Ages are given in millions or thousands of years (calibrated) Before Present (Ma and ka BP, respectively), with ‘present’ corresponding to 1950 CE. For comparison with archaeology, we frequently shift to BCE and CE (Before Common Era, Common Era), respectively. Also in this case the dates must be considered as calibrated, unless specified otherwise by adding 'uncal.'.

We are aware that the present synthesis sounds rather ambitious due to the very wide time lapse considered and that many questions remained unanswered, namely the management of water resources – which was actually the topic of the congress but is as yet not well studied enough to provide a full overview at the regional scale. Although the congress focused on the 1st millennium BCE, we decided to revisit the long period between the Neolithic – with the dawn of productive economy – and the Iron Age, so as to give a reasoned overview of the most recent literature on Sicilian land use history. In fact, during this phase and, in particular, with the Mesolithic–Neolithic transition, the paradigms of humans/nature relationship changed forever. For the same reasons, we decided to provide some useful hints to stimulate further debate and address future research projects on the major events affecting the evolution of Sicilian landscapes over last three millennia.

Evolution of the physical landscape of Sicily over the last 20,000 years (C. Di Maggio and A. Sulli)

Sicily is a very young island that did not yet exist during the Early Pliocene (5.3–3.6 Ma), when its already deformed successions of Mesozoic-Paleogene rocks constituted a subsiding seabed (intramountain, syntectonic and foreland basin) affected by accumulations of pelagic deposits (locally known as Trubi formation). Subsequently, crustal shortening, thickening and consequent isostatic compensation due to the convergence between the European (Corsican-Sardinian block) and the African plates triggered uplift. More specifically, according to Di Maggio et al. 2017 (and references therein), between the Late Pliocene and Early Pleistocene (3.6–2.6 Ma) and the Early Calabrian (1.5 Ma), uplift was responsible for the gradual emersion of the current northern areas of Sicily, while its current central-southern areas were still below sea level, forming a subsiding foredeep basin. Clastic deposits (locally known as Marnoso-Arenacea, Monte Narbone and Agrigento formations) filled this basin. From the Early Calabrian (1.5 Ma) to the present, with the southward progressive migration of the Sicilian chain-foredeep-foreland system, the central-southern areas were also involved in the uplift and began to emerge, causing a gradual southward shift of the shoreline. At the same time, many blocks of the previously emerged northernmost areas began to sink below sea level, due to extensional faults related to the opening of the Tyrrhenian Sea. Starting from the Middle Pleistocene (around 0.8 Ma), some of the drowned blocks began to rise again and gradually re-emerged, producing the coastal plains of Bonagia, Castelluzzo, Partinico-Castellammare del Golfo, Carini and Palermo-Bagheria. The average speed of those uplift movements is generally between 0.2–0.4 mm yr⁻¹, but high-angle extensional to transtensive or reverse to transpressive faults may modify these values at the local scale.¹

Uplift is the main cause of Sicily's long-term geomorphological evolution.² Its interaction with sea-level changes and coastal processes is responsible for the flat setting of the southern coastal areas and the more recently emerged small northern coastal plains, both characterised by a staircase of raised marine terraces. In the older relief of central Sicily, where the marine terraces have been dismantled and the underlying (mainly Neogene) clayey rocks (foredeep successions) have been exposed, competition between tectonic uplift and river down-cutting is responsible for the genesis of an alternation of deep V-shaped valleys and rounded hills prone to rapid and constant changes due to landslides and water erosion. In the mountain areas of northern Sicily affected by erosion for much longer, where down-cutting processes have dismantled even the foredeep deposits and exposed the deeper Mesozoic-Paleogene (mostly carbonate) rocks, the development of karst has slowed down the river deepening, reducing the frequency of V-shaped valleys and canyons and allowing the relief to reach higher altitudes.

From the Pliocene to Early Pleistocene, the current Hyblaean plateau was still below sea level. During the Early Pleistocene, punctual uplift, driven mainly by magmatic processes and secondly by flexural bulging² typical to this foreland area, involved stepwise emergence, triggering, indirectly, both river deepening, with the development of numerous canyons, and downward migration of the coastal processes, with the genesis of a Middle/Upper Pleistocene staircase of raised marine terraces along the coastal areas. Just emerged, the Hyblaean plateau represented an island separated from Sicily by a sea-arm submerging the current plains of Catania and Gela, where the foredeep was developing. Due to strong marine to continental deposition³ compensating the flexural subsidence, and many questions remained unanswered, namely the management of water resources – which was actually the topic of the congress but is as yet not well studied enough to provide a full overview at the regional scale. Although the congress focused on the 1st millennium BCE, we decided to revisit the long period between the Neolithic – with the dawn of productive economy – and the Iron Age, so as to give a reasoned overview of the most recent literature on Sicilian land use history. In fact, during this phase and, in particular, with the Mesolithic–Neolithic transition, the paradigms of humans/nature relationship changed forever. For the same reasons, we decided to provide some useful hints to stimulate further debate and address future research projects on the major events affecting the evolution of Sicilian landscapes over last three millennia.

Evolution of the physical landscape of Sicily over the last 20,000 years (C. Di Maggio and A. Sulli)

Sicily is a very young island that did not yet exist during the Early Pliocene (5.3–3.6 Ma), when its already deformed successions of Mesozoic-Paleogene rocks constituted a subsiding seabed (intramountain, syntectonic and foreland basin) affected by accumulations of pelagic deposits (locally known as Trubi formation). Subsequently, crustal shortening, thickening and consequent isostatic compensation due to the convergence between the European (Corsican-Sardinian block) and the African plates triggered uplift. More specifically, according to Di Maggio et al. 2017 (and references therein), between the Late Pliocene and Early Pleistocene (3.6–2.6 Ma) and the Early Calabrian (1.5 Ma), uplift was responsible for the gradual emersion of the current northern areas of Sicily, while its current central-southern areas were still below sea level, forming a subsiding foredeep basin. Clastic deposits (locally known as Marnoso-Arenacea, Monte Narbone and Agrigento formations) filled this basin. From the Early Calabrian (1.5 Ma) to the present, with the southward progressive migration of the Sicilian chain-foredeep-foreland system, the central-southern areas were also involved in the uplift and began to emerge, causing a gradual southward shift of the shoreline. At the same time, many blocks of the previously emerged northernmost areas began to sink below sea level, due to extensional faults related to the opening of the Tyrrhenian Sea. Starting from the Middle Pleistocene (around 0.8 Ma), some of the drowned blocks began to rise again and gradually re-emerged, producing the coastal plains of Bonagia, Castelluzzo, Partinico-Castellammare del Golfo, Carini and Palermo-Bagheria. The average speed of those uplift movements is generally between 0.2–0.4 mm yr⁻¹, but high-angle extensional to transtensive or reverse to transpressive faults may modify these values at the local scale.¹

Uplift is the main cause of Sicily’s long-term geomorphological evolution.² Its interaction with sea-level changes and coastal processes is responsible for the flat setting of the southern coastal areas and the more recently emerged small northern coastal plains, both characterised by a staircase of raised marine terraces. In the older relief of central Sicily, where the marine terraces have been dismantled and the underlying (mainly Neogene) clayey rocks (foredeep successions) have been exposed, competition between tectonic uplift and river down-cutting is responsible for the genesis of an alternation of deep V-shaped valleys and rounded hills prone to rapid and constant changes due to landslides and water erosion. In the mountain areas of northern Sicily affected by erosion for much longer, where down-cutting processes have dismantled even the foredeep deposits and exposed the deeper Mesozoic-Paleogene (mostly carbonate) rocks, the development of karst has slowed down the river deepening, reducing the frequency of V-shaped valleys and canyons and allowing the relief to reach higher altitudes.

From the Pliocene to Early Pleistocene, the current Hyblaean plateau was still below sea level. During the Early Pleistocene, punctual uplift, driven mainly by magmatic processes and secondly by flexural bulging² typical to this foreland area, involved stepwise emergence, triggering, indirectly, both river deepening, with the development of numerous canyons, and downward migration of the coastal processes, with the genesis of a Middle/Upper Pleistocene staircase of raised marine terraces along the coastal areas. Just emerged, the Hyblaean plateau represented an island separated from Sicily by a sea-arm submerging the current plains of Catania and Gela, where the foredeep was developing. Due to strong marine to continental deposition³ compensating the flexural subsidence,
the bottom of this sea (submerged foredeep) finally emerged in the Late Pleistocene, connecting the Hyblaean Plateau to Sicily and giving rise to the current emerged foreland basin.

Climate is the main driver of geomorphological changes affecting Sicily over the short term (from the Late Pleistocene to present). During the last glacial maximum (hereafter LGM, i.e. ~20 ka BP), the physical landscape of Sicily was broadly similar to that of today, with a harsh and abrupt mountain relief in the north areas, an undulating hilly relief in the central areas, and a larger flat relief than the current one (see next paragraph, Figure 1) in the south areas.²

Present-day regional equilibrium line altitudes (ELAs), i.e. the line between the ice ablation and accumulation zones, are between c. 3,400–3,600 m a.s.l.,² whilst during the Pleistocene cold stages, they were estimated to be c. 2,000–2,500 m a.s.l.³ As suggested by Neri et al. 1994 and Carveni et al. 2016 (and references therein), these values allowed the existence of glaciers on Mt Etna (3,329 m a.s.l.), by far the highest mountain on the island. Particularly, through geomorphological, stratigraphic and volcanological analyses, Carveni et al. 2016 recognised some glacial landforms, which lead back to the LGM. Moreover, the highest uplands of the Madonie (Carbonara Massif) and Nebrodi Mountains (Monte Soro area), both above 1,700–1,800 m a.s.l., but below the regional ELAs of that time, were covered with perennial snow.⁴

Di Maggio et al. 2009 (and references therein) and Agate et al. 2017 report the occurrence of large talus slopes and talus cones at the foot of the main rock scarps, which occur from mountain to coastal areas. These landforms are produced by accumulation of thick, stratified slope deposits, variously cemented during the last glacial cycle (LGC, i.e. ~110.8–11.7 ka BP). Their genesis implies strong physical weathering, producing large quantities of coarse scree and frequent debris/rock falls affecting the steep slopes, both favoured by a cold climate. Their stratification is indicative of runoff processes, mainly due to prevailing conditions of aridity. These conditions are also testified by the colluvial deposits with fossil mammals dated to the Late Upper Pleistocene, widely occurring in Sicily. Thin intercalations of paleosoils in stratified slope deposits and reworked soils in colluvial deposits indicate short climate oscillations in humid/temperate sense, which allowed soil formation.

Still during the LGC, in mountain and inland hilly areas, both the strong deposition rates due to higher production of scree and the lower capacity of the streams to transport and remove material due to poor discharges, linked to conditions of prevailing aridity typical of each glacial cycle,⁵ were responsible for the filling of the river valleys, as indicated by both the alluvial river terraces of the Corleone area²¹ and the filled valleys of the Madonie area²². Moreover, the large amounts of scree accumulated over clayey slopes have triggered numerous and large landslides.²³

Conversely, the river segments crossing the coastal areas underwent vertical erosion due to sea-level lowering, producing river canyons and V-shaped valleys and creating steep river slopes subjected to landslides and soil erosion. Additionally, sea-level lowering induced the emersion of sandy deposits cropping out on previously submerged continental platforms (Figure 1), favouring the genesis and the development of wind-fed coastal and climbing dunes.²⁴

With the transition from LGM to the Holocene, higher values of temperature and moisture reduced scree production and induced an increase in stream discharge, triggering processes of river down-cutting along the mountain and inland hilly areas. The growing local relief (i.e. the elevation range between the lowest and highest altitudes) triggered several landslides, particularly frequent on the clayey slopes (e.g. Servizio Geologico d’Italia 2010; 2011). Along the coastal areas, the sea-level rise involved the drowning and subsequent filling of river valleys, with the creation of large alluvial plains periodically affected by flooding.

Little data are available on the reconstruction of the ages in which the barrier lagoon/marsh systems of the Sicilian coastal areas began to form. These systems are controlled by multiple processes working along the coasts, the main ones being the relative sea-level changes and net sedimentation rates along the coasts. Available geological data obtained through different approaches, combined with multi-dating techniques, agree in suggesting that the primary cause in the genesis of the present-day systems of barrier lagoon/marsh is the slowdown in the Holocene rise in sea-levels. Most of the systems of barrier, lagoon, and marsh along oceanic and gulf coasts of the USA, Brazil, Northern Australia, South Africa, and North Europe, actually started to form between c. 8.0–5.0 ka BP.²⁵ Specifically, the barrier lagoon/marsh systems of the Mediterranean²⁶ and, particularly, the Italian coastal

---

³ Messerli 1980
⁴ Hughes and Woodward 2017 and references therein.
⁵ Hughes and Woodward 2017.
¹¹ Servizio Geologico d’Italia 2010
¹² Servizio Geologico d’Italia 2011
¹³ E.g. Portella Colla and Piano Zucchi landslides; see Servizio Geologico d’Italia 2011 and references therein.
¹⁵ McBride et al. 2013, and references therein; Benallack et al. 2016.
¹⁶ Marco-Barba et al. 2013.
Figure 1: Paleo-geographical reconstruction of Sicily and its surrounding at ~20 ka and ~10 ka BP. Red lines indicate the approximate location of the paleo-shorelines on the basis of the present bathymetry (source: EMODnet Bathymetry Consortium, Thierry et al. 2019).
plains,\textsuperscript{17} began to develop between c. 8.7–5.0 ka BP. It is reasonable to assume that the Sicilian coastal barriers, lagoons, and marshes began to form during the Holocene deceleration in sea-level rise, c. 8.0–5.0 ka BP, similar to many parts of the world. On the other hand, AMS \textsuperscript{14}C age determinations,\textsuperscript{18} both on archaeological remains (\textasciitilde4.6 ka BP) found within coastal dune deposits of the barrier lagoon system of Ganzirri (Messina) and on underlying beach conglomerates (\textasciitilde5.9 ka BP), confirm this hypothesis. Historians provide additional information about when people abandoned the coasts near these lagoons to escape malaria. Sicilian wetlands, i.e. river mouths, coastal marshes and lagoons, but also some wetlands located in central Sicily – like those once occurring near Valletunga Pratameno and Villarosa, now disappeared – represented a danger to human life for millennia, due to the occurrence of this disease. For this reason, most of the territories near the coastal wetlands remained uninhabited until 150–100 years ago, when most were reclaimed for agricultural purposes.

During the Holocene, milder climate conditions generally favoured soil formation, inhibiting erosion processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred (see the paragraph on palaeoclimate processes. However, whenever climate deterioration has occurred). As a consequence of deforestation, particularly intense under Roman rule, runoff produced strong soil erosion.\textsuperscript{19}

### Sea-level changes and the Sicilian coastal land during the last 20,000 years (M. Vacchi)

The subject of the evolution of the largest Mediterranean island after the LGM has been central to several multiproxy investigations carried out along Sicilian coastlines. In particular, sea-level changes and the palaeogeographic reconstruction of the past shorelines have been the focus of several publications.\textsuperscript{20} These studies are of great archaeological interest – coastlines and coastal plains have always played an important role as natural landfall sites and cultural exchange.\textsuperscript{21}

Global eustatic sea-level rose more than 100 m since 17.0 ka BP, and c. 56 m between 11.7–7.0 ka BP (Figure 1, 2D), with an average rate of 1.2 cm/year.\textsuperscript{22} This estimate is one order of magnitude higher than the highest tectonic uplift rates in Sicily (<2.0 mm/year).\textsuperscript{23} Thus, eustatic sea-level rise was a relevant factor for the dynamics of Sicilian coastal landscape over the Early/Middle Holocene.

At the end of the LGM, with the sea-level 120–140 m below that of the present day (Figure 1),\textsuperscript{24} Sicily remained connected with the Italian peninsula for at least 500 years in the period between 21.5–20.0 ka BP.\textsuperscript{25} This land bridge likely facilitated the first colonisation of the island by anatomically modern humans.\textsuperscript{26} The progressive melting of the Northern Hemisphere ice sheets produced a very rapid sea-level rise until \textasciitilde7.0 ka BP,\textsuperscript{27} which resulted in the progressive development of the Messina Strait and the consequent separation of Sicily from the Italian mainland\textsuperscript{28} and islands such as Malta. Since that period, the evolution of the Sicilian coasts has been driven by the complex interplay between eustatic, isostatic and tectonic movements. The latter were of particular importance in the northeastern portion of the island, where the activity of some major faults significantly affected coastal evolution during the last millennia. For instance, at Milazzo\textsuperscript{29} and around the Taormina area\textsuperscript{30} the coupled activity of long-term and co-seismic uplifts, with rates up to \textasciitilde2 mm a\textsuperscript{1}, played a major role in the Middle to Late Holocene (last 6.0 ka BP) evolution of local coasts.

A more complex tectonic pattern was recorded along the coastal stretch between Catania and Siracusa.\textsuperscript{31} Here, the results of archaeological surveys and coring activities in coastal lagoons provided a long record of sea-level evolution.\textsuperscript{32} The oldest data indicate that sea-level rose from \textasciitilde36.9\pm1.1 m at \textasciitilde9.6 ka BP to \textasciitilde6.2\pm1.0 m at \textasciitilde6.6 ka BP and finally to \textasciitilde2.3\pm1.0 m at \textasciitilde4.2 ka BP. Late Holocene data show variability, most likely related to the differential uplift trend affecting the area.\textsuperscript{33} Data from Augusta and Priolo indicate that sea-level reached the present value around \textasciitilde3.7 ka BP. Conversely, archaeological data indicate a different pattern, with the sea-level placed between \textasciitilde3 and \textasciitilde1.2 m at \textasciitilde3.7 ka BP and at \textasciitilde1.5 m\pm0.3 m at \textasciitilde2.6 ka BP. These data probably need to be corroborated by further field investigation: as far as we know, their partial disagreement could also depend on the differential speed of local tectonic uplift. This area was also affected by a series of extreme wave inundations (storms and tsunami), at least over the last 4000 years. Geomorphological and sedimentary evidence of these extreme events was found south

\textsuperscript{17} Amorosi et al. 2013; D’Orefice et al. 2020, and references therein.
\textsuperscript{18} Antonioli et al. 2006b, and references therein.
\textsuperscript{19} Brandolini et al. 2019, and references therein.
\textsuperscript{21} Vacchi et al. 2019; Revelles et al. 2019.
\textsuperscript{22} Lambeck et al. 2014; 2016.
\textsuperscript{23} Di Stefano and Branca 2002; Antonioli et al. 2006b.
\textsuperscript{24} Lambeck et al. 2016; Thierry et al. 2019.
\textsuperscript{25} Antonioli et al. 2014.
\textsuperscript{26} Antonioli et al. 2016; Lo Presti et al. 2019.
\textsuperscript{27} Lambeck et al. 2014; Lo Presti et al. 2019.
\textsuperscript{28} Antonioli et al. 2014.
\textsuperscript{29} Scicchitano et al. 2011.
\textsuperscript{30} Antonioli et al. 2003; De Guidi et al. 2003; Spampinato et al. 2012.
\textsuperscript{31} Scicchitano et al. 2008; Spampinato et al. 2011.
\textsuperscript{32} Vacchi et al. 2016.
\textsuperscript{33} Spampinato et al. 2011.
of Siracusa\textsuperscript{34} and in the Augusta Bay.\textsuperscript{35} However, the current elevation of the last interglacial shoreline (~125 ka BP) suggests a much higher long-term tectonic stability in this portion of the Sicilian coast.\textsuperscript{36}

The tectonic component is, conversely, considered negligible along the western coast of Sicily. In fact this area is considered tectonically stable at least since 125 ka BP.\textsuperscript{37} Most of the available sea-level data concerning this sector of the island were extracted from cores retrieved from the Stagnone di Marsala lagoon\textsuperscript{38} and from fossil vermetid reefs in Capo San Vito and near Palermo.\textsuperscript{39} Additional sea-level insights were obtained from fossil marine shells collected on Marettimo Island and near Palermo\textsuperscript{40} and from archaeological investigations in the Punic town of Mozia.\textsuperscript{41} All these data allowed the reconstruction of sea-level evolution since 9.5 ka BP. At this time, the sea-level likely varied between ~27 and ~25 m at ~9.5 ka BP. A hiatus in the data did not allow an assessment of sea-level evolution in the Middle Holocene. Conversely, the sedimentary data from the Stagnone di Marsala lagoon, coupled with the fossil vermetid reef, did provide an opportunity to reconstruct with some confidence evolution in sea-level over the last three millennia. At ~2.8 ka BP, the sea-level was at −1.1±0.6 m, while it rose to −0.4±0.6 m at ~2.5 ka BP. The entire sea-level variation in the last 1 ka BP was within ~0.3 m.

Climate reconstruction for the last 12,000 years (A. Incarbona and G. Madonia)

The Holocene is the current interglacial, starting c. 11.7 ka BP,\textsuperscript{42} and is either divided into an early phase of climatic optimum, between 11.7–5.0 ka BP, and a later ‘neo-glacial’ stage, characterised by the advance of alpine glaciers,\textsuperscript{43} or in three phases, with the Early Holocene lasting 11.7–8.2 ka BP, the Middle Holocene 8.2–5.0 ka BP, and the Late Holocene, which corresponds to the ‘neo-glacial’ in the two-phase system.\textsuperscript{44}

Holocene marine sediments around Sicily testify to a climatic evolution that is in agreement with other Mediterranean Sea sites, both in terms of trends and RCCs. Alkenone-derived sea-surface temperature (SST) data, $^{18}$O profiles from planktonic foraminifera, and micropaleontological evidence from cores recovered in the southernmost Tyrrenhian Sea and the Sicily Channel, show the occurrence of a distinct thermal maximum for the Early to Middle Holocene and a subsequent cooling trend,\textsuperscript{45} like in other central-western Mediterranean locations.\textsuperscript{46} SST variations in the southernmost sector of the Tyrrenhian Sea (north Sicily offshore) (Figure 2A) and net primary productivity changes in the Sicily Channel (Figure 2B) show the full suborbital climatic variability of Holocene RCCs,\textsuperscript{47} as observed by IRD deposition in the North Atlantic (Figure 2C).\textsuperscript{48} IRD peaks (Bc 0–8) are associated, within dating uncertainties (Figure 2A–C), with decreased SST and increased primary productivity. This correlation suggests a long-distance connection between the Atlantic Ocean and the central Mediterranean Sea, probably similar to the North Atlantic Oscillation (NAO), whose positive phases are related to the arrival of more prolonged and stronger storm tracks to the southern central Mediterranean.\textsuperscript{49}

Focusing on historical times, it is well established that the Little Ice Age (LIA, 1450–1850 CE) behaved as a RCCs event in the marine environment (Bc 0 in Figure 2C), once again characterised by cooling and enhanced primary productivity.\textsuperscript{50} While a period of terrestrial drought is suggested by documentary evidence,\textsuperscript{51} palaeoclimatic evidence from the Pantelleria island points to increased humidity,\textsuperscript{52} exemplifying that moisture changes were variable in space. More recently, the full sequence of climatic variability since 1 CE (Roman Period, Medieval Warm Period and Little Ice Age) was documented by $^{18}$O$/$Ca-derived SST fluctuations in the Sicily Channel.\textsuperscript{53} These historical climatic fluctuations perfectly overlap with the timing of those recorded in the Alborán and Aegean Seas and in the Minorca Rise,\textsuperscript{54} highlighting a regional climatic framework of great archaeological relevance.

Speleothem isotope data from the Carburangeli cave (northern Sicily) record high-resolution rainfall signal between c. 9.0–6.0 ka BP (Figures 3A, B).\textsuperscript{55} The $^{18}$O speleothem profiles of the Carburangeli and Wintimdouine caves, recovered from the northwestern coast of Morocco,\textsuperscript{56} have been correlated to refine the age model of the first by incorporating the numerous U/Th dates from the second (Figures 3A, B). The alignment of the two records (Figures 3C, D) shows

\textsuperscript{34} Scicchitano et al. 2007, Barbanio et al. 2010.  
\textsuperscript{35} De Martini et al. 2010.  
\textsuperscript{36} Antonioli et al. 2006a.  
\textsuperscript{37} Ferranti et al. 2006.  
\textsuperscript{38} Basso et al. 2008.  
\textsuperscript{39} Antonioli et al. 2002.  
\textsuperscript{40} Antonioli et al. 1996; 1999.  
\textsuperscript{41} Basso et al. 2008.  
\textsuperscript{42} Andersen et al. 2004; Rasmussen et al. 2014.  
\textsuperscript{43} Cronin 2010.  
\textsuperscript{44} Lang 1994.  
\textsuperscript{45} Sha et al. 2001; Sprovieri et al. 2003; Di Stefano and Incarbona 2004; Essallami et al. 2007; Di Stefano et al. 2015.  
\textsuperscript{46} Marchal et al. 2002; Martinet et al. 2004; 2014.  
\textsuperscript{47} Sha et al. 2001; Incarbona et al. 2008.  
\textsuperscript{48} Bond et al. 2001.  
\textsuperscript{49} Frigola et al. 2007; Incarbona et al. 2008; Bazzicalupo et al. 2020.  
\textsuperscript{50} Silenzi et al. 2004; Incarbona et al. 2010a.  
\textsuperscript{51} Piervitali and Colacino 2001.  
\textsuperscript{52} Calò et al. 2013.  
\textsuperscript{53} Margaritelli et al. 2020.  
\textsuperscript{55} Frisia et al. 2006.  
\textsuperscript{56} Sha et al. 2019.
Figure 2: Downcore variations of marine geochemical and micropalaeontological records from the seas around Sicily, in comparison with a standard for Holocene climatic suborbital fluctuations (North Atlantic IRD) and the eustatic sea-level:

A: alkenone-derived estimates of SST in °C for core B79-38 (southern Tyrrhenian Sea, Sbaffi et al. 2001);
B: net primary productivity estimates (gC × m⁻² × yr⁻¹), derived from percentage values of the coccolith species Florisphaera profunda, expressed as a 5-pt running average in the ODP 963 Site (Strait of Sicily) (Incarbona et al. 2008);
C: the stacked IRD record (%) from the North Atlantic Ocean (Bond et al. 2001). Bc (Bond cycles) refers to Holocene pulses of IRD that are assumed as a standard for RCC. Bc are also indicated in the SST and productivity records of the Tyrrhenian Sea and Strait of Sicily;
D: eustatic sea-level variations (metres) estimated by Lambeck et al. (2014);
E: Core B79-38 δ¹⁸O seawater for core B79-38 (southern Tyrrhenian Sea) calculated from Globigerina bulloides δ¹⁸O and alkenone-derived estimates of SST (Sbaffi et al. 2001).
similarities regarding the general lightening trend (arrows) and the millennial-scale oscillations, which in turn seem to be well correlated to North Atlantic IRD deposition (Figure 3E). The δ¹⁸O data from Carburangeli and Wintimouine speleothems were resampled to 100-yr window (circles in Figures 3C, D) to estimate their positive correlation, whose result is r = 0.592, n = 22. This preliminary remark suggests that isotope data from Sicily and Morocco may have responded to the same millennial-scale solicitation over this limited 9.0–6.0 ka BP time interval.

The Wintimouine cave δ¹⁸O record documents that the influence of the West African monsoon rainfall expanded to 31° N during the African Humid Period (11.0–5.0 ka BP in north-western Africa), coincident with the Green Sahara, due to the northward shift of the ITCZ. The occurrence of monsoonal precipitation in Sicily has to be excluded from many proxy data, first of all the vegetation pattern. The speleothem δ¹⁸O records from Soreq (Israel) and Jeita (Lebanon) caves have been associated to sapropel formations and to North African monsoon precipitation, but their source is from Mediterranean Sea evaporation, even though they may have partially captured the monsoon signal from freshwater discharge into the Levantine Sea. Equally, it is possible to assume that the Carburangeli speleothem δ¹⁸O record may have captured the monsoon signal from freshwater discharge into the Atlantic Ocean and the western-central Mediterranean Sea, from north-western African rivers. Thus, the Carburangeli speleothem δ¹⁸O signal may not represent a reliable proxy for local precipitation during the Early/Middle Holocene.

Calcite speleothem δ¹⁸O may reflect different processes, among others the δ¹³C value of soil CO₂ and of the host bedrock prior to precipitation, variable CO₂ degassing due to different cave ventilation, vegetation composition/cover, and microbiological activity above the cave. Frisia et al. 2006 interpreted the significant decrease in δ¹³C observed in the Carburangeli speleothem at c. 7.8 ka BP as related to the establishment of C3 plant communities and a permanent vegetation cover above the cave (Figure 3F). However, this explanation is in conflict with δ¹⁸O data from the same speleothem (Figure 3A) and with pollen data from Sicily records that, at the date of the Frisia et al. 2006 publication, was limited to Pergusa Lake. As discussed above, the Carburangeli speleothem δ¹⁸O signal may be affected by freshwater discharge from North Africa related to monsoonal activity and therefore would not be conclusive evidence of local rainfall. Further data concerning the Holocene vegetation patterns and dynamics from mountain and inland areas of Sicily show an earlier development of deciduous and evergreen forests than in coastal areas, where their onset occurred after the 8.2 ka BP event, with subsequent full establishment at c. 7.0 ka BP. The increased moisture and the development of evergreen broadleaved forests in southern Sicily after the 8.2 ka BP event were explained by a decline in monsoon activity and the shift of the Hadley circulation cell, causing a weakening of the North Atlantic anticyclone, favouring moist, eastwards airflow towards the Mediterranean. The high level of the Preola Lake between 10.5–7.0 ka BP, associated with no coastal evergreen forests in the same area, was explained with a marked seasonal precipitation contrast, and more specifically with insufficient summer moisture availability, which is in agreement with recent quantitative salinity reconstructions from the same Sicilian coastal sites of Lago di Preola and Gorgo Basso, suggesting dry conditions during the Early Holocene and subhumid to humid conditions during the Middle/Late Holocene. The two hypotheses were recently combined to explain increased precipitation in southern Spain since 7.8 ka BP, as indicated by the Cueva Victoria speleothem δ¹³C record (Figure 3G). Comparing the Spain and Sicily speleothem δ¹⁸O records, it is likely that severe summer drought affected a large portion of the western-central Mediterranean Basin, due to the northward shift of ITCZ during the 10.0–7.8 ka BP (Figures 3F, G) phase of the Green Sahara, while intense winter rainfall was occurring, as documented by high-level lakes, light δ¹⁸O seawater in the Mediterranean Sea (Figure 2E), and increased river discharge in the Mediterranean northern borderlands. Atmospheric models support the establishment of a stable, high-pressure cell in the Mediterranean area in summer, at the time of the northernmost ITCZ location. Alternatively, Finné et al. 2019 state that there is no general feature common to the whole Mediterranean area, but quite sharp differences in terms of rainfall regimes between the South and East versus the North and West Mediterranean. They also point out a drought crisis affecting North Africa and

---

71. Wang et al. 2014; Rohling et al. 2015.
Figure 3: Geochemical profiles of stable isotopes from calcite speleothems and the IRD record from the North Atlantic Ocean, focused on the interval between about 9.0 and 6.0 ka BP:

A: the δ¹⁸O record (%) from Carburangeli Cave, plotted on the original chronology by Frisia et al. (2006). The orange thin line represents raw data. The red thick line is a 19-pt running average. The red circles are the U/Th datings and the vertical red bars are the 2-σ errors.

B: the δ¹⁸O record (%) from Wintimdouine Cave (Sha et al. 2019). The light green thin line represents the raw data. The green thick line is a 9-pt running average. The green circles are the U/Th datings and the vertical green bars are the 2-σ errors. The dashed blue lines are the tie-points used for the correlation and used to assess the new Carburangeli speleothem age model.

C: the δ¹⁸O record (%) from Carburangeli Cave, plotted on the new chronology after the correlation with the Wintimdouine speleothem. The orange thin line represents raw data. The red thick line is a 19-pt running average. The red circles are samples taken with a 100-yr pace. The red arrow represents the linear fit, whose equation is \( Y = 0.1716152701 \times X - 7.068023323, n = 630 \).

D: the δ¹⁸O record (%) from Wintimdouine Cave (Sha et al. 2019). The light green thin line represents the raw data. The green thick line is a 9-pt running average. The green circles are samples taken with a 100-yr pace. The green arrow represents the linear fit, whose equation is \( Y = 0.1785826222 \times X - 8.86427158, n = 388 \).

E: the stacked IRD record (%) from the North Atlantic Ocean (Bond et al. 2001). Bc (Bond cycles) refers to Holocene pulses of IRD that are assumed as a standard for RCC.

F: the δ¹³C record (%) from Carburangeli Cave (Frisia et al. 2006), plotted on the new chronology after the correlation with the Wintimdouine speleothem. The red thick line represents raw data. The red arrow marks the switch to wet conditions in Sicily after the 8.2 ka BP event. G: the δ¹³C record (%) from Victoria Cave, southern Spain (Budsky et al. 2019). The blue thick line represents raw data.
the Eastern Mediterranean c. 3.0 ± 0.3 kyr BP, and agree with generally wetter conditions between 8.5–6.1 ka BP.

In conclusion, the comparison between δ¹⁸O of Carburangeli and Wintimouine speleothems suggests that the source of the isotopic composition of the former speleothem may be from the Mediterranean Sea evaporation. More specifically, the speleothem of Carburangeli may have captured the monsoon signal from the freshwater discharge of north-western African rivers into the Atlantic Ocean and the western-central Mediterranean. This new interpretation corroborates the hypothesis that Sicily was prone to prolonged and severe droughts between c. 10.0–7.8 ka BP, which hampered the development of coastal evergreen forests, while forests were established in mountain and inland areas under the influence of more favourable orographic conditions.

**Main volcanic eruptions and earthquakes affecting the history of Sicilian settlements (S. Rotolo, V. Forgia and S. Pasta)**

On the one hand, the mineral-rich and fertile soils of the volcanic areas have long been considered a precious resource already by early Sicilian farmers. Not surprisingly, the foothills of Mt Etna, as well as most of the circum-Sicilian volcanic islands (Pantelleria, Linosa, Ustica, and the whole Aeolian Archipelago) were cultivated since prehistoric times and have been and still are renowned for the quality of their agricultural products. On the other hand, some active volcanic areas were avoided for a long time because they were considered dangerous due to frequent eruptions or poisonous gas emissions, e.g. Lago di Venere at Pantelleria Island, or the foothills of the ‘La Fossa’ crater on Vulcano Island, where even a brief overnight stay during wind-free periods may be lethal for humans and even migrating birds (Table 1). However, on several volcanic islands eruptions ceased long before humans arrived. This is the case at Linosa, in the Sicily Channel, whose subaerial activity ended c. 500 ka BP, Ustica, whose last eruptive phase dates back to 132 ka BP, Filicudi, Alicudi, and Salina. The north-eastern Sicilian hunter-gatherer communities may have witnessed from afar the volcanic activity of Stromboli Island, and the last Mesolithic and Neolithic groups the final eruptions of Panarea and Pantelleria. Moreover, the frequency, intensity and impact of submarine eruptions on human activities is still poorly understood; an increasing amount of evidence proves their occurrence until recent times close to apparently extinct volcanoes like Linosa, Pantelleria, Salina and Panarea, where fumarolic activity is still present in the locality of Calcura, and underwater near its eastern offshore satellite islets. Repeated localised gas emissions and ephemeral pyroclastic eruptions occurred in the Sicily Channel between the 19th and 20th centuries as well.

The three most powerful eruptions of the last 20 ka BP undoubtedly occurred on Mt Etna. Specifically, there was a plinian eruption in 122 BCE and two earlier subplinian eruptions, dated 3.1 and 3.9 ka BP, respectively. According to the Greek historian Diodorus Siculus, the 3.1 ka BP eruption probably caused the westward migration of Sicilian communities from their original settlements located north of Etna. Nevertheless, the most dangerous events linked to volcanic activity were (and very likely still are) not eruptions on their own. This is the case of Etna and Stromboli Island: here several tsunamis that caused many casualties during medieval times, and probably even earlier (Tab. 1), were triggered by the massive landslides affecting the highly unstable and steep slopes of Sciera del Fuoco.

As for the Aeolian islands of Vulcano, Lipari and Stromboli, their almost continuous volcanic activity since prehistoric times had a strong effect on the alternated phases of economic health and decline of Aeolian communities. For instance, three demographic crises which have long been attributed to unfavourable socio-economic situations or to wars/aggressions, may have instead been triggered by volcanic events that disturbed the daily lives of local people and deeply compromised their economic activities and the undertaking of navigation and trade from mainland Sicily to the islands and back. A first crisis occurred in the 4th millennium BCE and involved all the Aeolian Islands, in particular Contrada Diana. This coastal settlement, the main Neolithic site of Lipari Island, experienced a well-documented decline, and local people preferred to settle in areas protected from volcanic activity, such as Rocca del Castello. This demographic process may have depended on one or more tsunamis caused by Sciera del Fuoco and the

---

75 E.g. Laghi et al. 1996; 1998.
76 Favara et al. 2000.
77 Carapezza et al. 2011.
78 De Vita 1998.
79 29, 28 and 15.6 ka BP, respectively: see Lucchi et al. 2013, and references therein.
80 Lava flows of Vancori Superiori, c. 13.0±1.9 ka BP: Francalanci et al. 2013.
81 Approx. 8.7 ka BP: Lucchi et al. 2013.
82 Approx. 6 ka BP: Jordan et al. 2018.
84 Submarine eruption in 1891: Conte et al. 2014.
85 Subaerial and submarine hot springs: Cocchi et al. 2019.
87 Rotolo et al. 2006; Coltellini et al. 2016.
89 Rosi et al. 2019.
90 Manni et al. 2019.
Table 1: Overview of the main events related to Sicilian volcanoes and their consequences on local human communities.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date/Age</th>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Impact</th>
<th>Eruptive typology</th>
<th>Reference(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1994</td>
<td>Etna Mt, near Rifugio Sapienza</td>
<td>A lava flow destroyed several touristic installations</td>
<td>Flank effusive</td>
<td>Branca and Del Carlo 2004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1981 CE</td>
<td>Etna Mt, N flank fissure (2600 m a.s.l.)</td>
<td>A fast-moving lava flow threatened the village of Randazzo cutting the railway and a main road</td>
<td>Flank effusive, with a very high lava flow rate (up to 640 m3/sec)</td>
<td>Coltelli et al. 2014</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1930 CE</td>
<td>Stromboli Island</td>
<td>Six casualties and mass migration of local people to Australia and USA</td>
<td>Vulcanian associated with small pyroclastic flows</td>
<td>Rosi et al. 2019</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1928 CE</td>
<td>Etna Mt, fissure on the E flank (Ripa della Naca, 1200 m a.s.l.)</td>
<td>Lava flow destroyed the village of Mascali</td>
<td>Flank effusive</td>
<td>Duncan et al. 1996</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1919 CE</td>
<td>Stromboli Island</td>
<td>1 ton ballistic ejecta reached Stromboli village; four casualties</td>
<td>Violent Strombolian</td>
<td>Ponte 1919</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1891 CE</td>
<td>Pantelleria Island, Foerstner submarine volcano</td>
<td>Earthquakes and bradyseism damaged several houses at Pantelleria</td>
<td>Submarine eruption 4 km west offshore</td>
<td>Kelly et al. 2014</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1888– 1890 CE</td>
<td>Vulcano Island, locality La Fossa</td>
<td>Fallout of m3-sized lithic blocks over the village of Vulcano Porto; destruction of mining machines at Porto Levante</td>
<td>Vulcanian</td>
<td>Mercalli and Silvestri 1891; De Astis et al. 2013</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1863 CE</td>
<td>Etna Mt, Central crater</td>
<td>Ash fallout reached Malta Island, c. 200 km SW</td>
<td>Sub-Plinian</td>
<td>Branca and Del Carlo 2004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1831 CE</td>
<td>Sicily Strait, Graham Bank</td>
<td>Earthquakes over the entire SW Sicilian sector; ashes reached the town of Sciacca c. 40 km NE</td>
<td>Submarine and subaerial (Surtseyan)</td>
<td>Cavallaro and Coltelli 2019</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1763 CE</td>
<td>Etna Mt, locality Montagnola</td>
<td>2–3 km high fire fountains; a 10 cm-thick ash layer covered Catania</td>
<td>Hawaiian</td>
<td>Branca and Del Carlo 2004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1669 CE</td>
<td>Etna Mt, locality Monti Rossi</td>
<td>A fast-moving lava flow destroyed nine villages and part of the city of Catania (18 km from the vent)</td>
<td>Flank eruption, initially Strombolian, then effusive, with a very high lava flow rate (300–500 m3/sec)</td>
<td>Mulas et al. 2016</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1456 CE</td>
<td>Stromboli Island</td>
<td>A tsunami triggered by a major landslide at Sciara del Fuoco reached the Campanian coast</td>
<td>Unrelated to a specific eruption</td>
<td>Rosi et al. 2019</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1343 CE</td>
<td>Stromboli island</td>
<td>A tsunami originated from Stromboli reached the Campanian coast, 200 km N, and caused hundreds of casualties at Naples harbour and surroundings. Inhabitants left the island</td>
<td>Unrelated to a specific eruption</td>
<td>Rosi et al. 2019</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1230 CE</td>
<td>Lipari Island, locality Rocche Rosse</td>
<td>Much damage to roads and houses</td>
<td>Strombolian and lava flow</td>
<td>Arrighi et al. 2006</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1000– 1200 CE</td>
<td>Vulcano Island, Vulcanello cone</td>
<td>Local damage. (N.B.: Plinius and Strabo, cited by Mercalli and Silvestri 1891 and by De Fiore 1922, report ages 126 BC and 183 BC, respectively)</td>
<td>Lava flows and Strombolian</td>
<td>Mercalli and Silvestri 1891; De Fiore 1922; Arrighi et al. (2006)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>776 CE</td>
<td>Lipari Island, locality Mt Pilato</td>
<td>Ash fallout reached Vulcano Island and the Sicilian island</td>
<td>Violent Strombolian and lava flow</td>
<td>Keller 2002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44 BCE</td>
<td>Etna Mt</td>
<td>Few cm-large lapilli and ash fallout reached Catania</td>
<td>Sub-Plinian</td>
<td>Coltelli et al. 2014</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>122 BCE</td>
<td>Etna Mt (‘FG’ eruption)</td>
<td>Fallout of a 10 to 20 cm-thick layer of lapilli covered Catania and the nearby villages along the Ionian coast</td>
<td>Plinian</td>
<td>Coltelli et al. 2014</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
collapse of Stromboli (Tab. 1), and by the explosive eruptions of Gran Cratere at Vulcano. A second crisis occurred between the 9th – 6th centuries BCE, and once again could have derived from the combined effect of an increase in the eruptive activity of Vulcano around 2.9 ka BP and a tsunami triggered by another collapse of Sciaera del Fuoco, which probably also caused a tsunami. A third crisis struck the Aeolian communities between the 6th – 11th centuries CE, with a peak in 776 CE during the eruption of Monte Pilato (north-eastern sector of Lipari).

Volcanoes also provide obsidian, one the main raw materials exploited in prehistoric times. The timing of obsidian exploitation and circulation is strictly connected with location and the age of the natural sources. Soon after the Early Neolithic, obsidian spread throughout the entire Sicilian territory, rapidly prevailing over other more easily available raw materials, such as flint. The extraordinary success of this volcanic glass is based on its technical characteristics. As far as we know, the only available obsidian outcrops of the western Mediterranean were located at Mt Arci (Sardinia), Palmarola (Ponziane Archipelago, Latium), Lipari, and Pantelleria. From this latter island came c. 40% of the obsidian artifacts of north-western Sicily (where chemical analyses were performed), while all obsidian found in eastern Sicily came from Lipari,\(^95\) and only one specimen coming from Palmarola has been found at Ustica.\(^96\) Obsidian reached Sicily from the earliest stage of the Neolithic. At Grotta d’Oriente,\(^97\) layer 5, good quality flint from local sources has been found, with the presence of obsidian artifacts, all in primary position. At Grotta dell’Uzzo, obsidian is present even in pre-Stentinello spits, and increases significantly in the next phase of Stentinello, but flint is still the most common raw material, even in the Stentinello phase,\(^98\) whilst the people living on the Tyrrhenian coasts of eastern Sicily, hence not far from Lipari, very soon preferred the volcanic glass, such as those living in the Neolithic settlement (Stentinello II and Diana horizons) of San Martino near Spadafora, where the pre-formed cores of obsidian from Lipari represent >98% of the raw materials.\(^99\)

Around the mid Neolithic (Ceramiche tricromiche horizon) the obsidian from Lipari gradually prevails over the other raw materials in the hilly and mountainous sites of Sicily, i.e. Le Rocche near Roccapalumba\(^100\) and Vallone Inferno, where obsidian represents 87.5% and flint only 12.5% of the artefacts.\(^101\)

Over recent decades, increasing attention has also been paid to the impact of earthquakes and tsunamis on human history.\(^102\) Additionally, the increasing accuracy of seismic inventories and dating\(^103\) have allowed us to better evaluate the social, economic, and demographic consequences of major seismic events on Mediterranean people. For instance, recent studies\(^104\) have pointed out that several tsunamis, like the one initiated by the Thera-Santorini eruption c. 3.6 ka BP, may have damaged or even wiped out Sicilian coastal settlements.

Regarding historical seismic activity in Sicily, the most affected areas have been – and still are – the Peloritani mountains,\(^105\) the Etna region, the Hyblaean Plateau,\(^106\) and the inner sector of south-western Sicily. Combining historical documents and scientific data, we know that several wealthy Greek cities were shaken by seismic events, such as Selinunte in the 4th century BCE and c. 330–340 CE, whilst Catania was probably damaged

\(^95\) Quero et al. 2019.
\(^96\) Mannino 2012; Italiano et al. 2018.
\(^97\) Natali and Forgia 2018.
\(^98\) Galadini et al. 2006; Bottari 2016; Stiros 2019.
\(^100\) Smedile et al. 2012; Martini et al. 2012.
\(^101\) Barbano et al. 2014.
\(^102\) De Martini et al. 2010; Smedile et al. 2011.
by a poorly documented earthquake preceding the 122 BCE eruption (Tab. 1). In the early 1st century CE at least one earthquake and a tsunami struck the coastal areas of southern Calabria and north-eastern Sicily, where their combined effects caused the destruction of several cities, e.g. Abakainon and Tyndaris.103 The latter was entirely rebuilt and flourished again, although a later earthquake in the 4th/5th century CE ruined the city forever. Agrigentum was also heavily damaged by an earthquake shortly after 360 CE, while the area of Capo d’Orlando was hit an earthquake shortly after 360 CE, while the area of the Aeolian Archipelago (e.g. the Mw = 6:2 in March 1786, or the recent Mw = 6:1 in April 1978), causing severe damage and casualties in the surrounding localities.107

According to historical references,106 several strong earthquakes also hit the western and central sectors of the Aeolian Archipelago (e.g. the Mw = 6:2 in March 1786, or the recent Mw = 6:1 in April 1978), causing severe damage and casualties in the surrounding localities.107

**Looking for recent colonisation paths for plants and animals by means of a phylogenetic lens (S. Pasta)**

Many articles108 have pointed out the extremely high genetic originality of the Sicilian populations of several widespread woody species, testifying the important role played by Sicily in terms of central and southern European plants that colonised the island through the Strait of Messina during Quaternary glacial events. With no doubt the most favourable (humid) microhabitats of the island (e.g. thalwegs and the north-facing slopes of the mountain ranges near the northern coast) allowed the survival and the *in situ* evolution of many species which disappeared elsewhere in the Mediterranean Basin. This explains the relatively high number of woody species and woody endemics living on the island.109 For the same reasons, Sicily acted as a reservoir of genetic diversity, and, as soon as a new interglacial started, forest tree species surviving on the island were able to make their way back by crossing the Strait of Messina and contribute to the re-colonisation of the whole Italian Peninsula and Europe migrating northwards.110

Recent genetic analyses show that some species may have followed different paths to reach Sicily. In fact, an increasing number of publications on perennial herbs,111 woody plants (*Arbutus unedo*),112 butterflies (*Melanargia* spp.),113 and frogs,114 suggests that during the Pleistocene – or even in more recent times – both plants and animals had several opportunities to also reach Sicily through the Sicily Channel, and from there to southern Europe.

Even if some vascular plants and animals may have exploited the close vicinity of the North African and Sicilian coasts during the last glacial maxima, most of the vertebrates and humans were unable to do the same (see next paragraphs). In fact, all the available literature on Pleistocene faunistic assemblages115 agrees in reporting that the vertebrates which colonised Sicily came from the Italian Peninsula, presumably exploiting passable land-bridges during the glacial maxima, particularly the last one.

**Late Pleistocene and Holocene vertebrate faunas (S. Pasta and L. Sineo)**

Although the first humans may have arrived in Sicily during the repeated low stand phases of the Late Middle Pleistocene (between c. 370 and 75 ka BP) in close conjunction with the dispersal of the animal assemblage referred to the *Palaeoloxodon (Elephas) mnaidriensis* Faunal Complex, a growing bulk of evidence testifies that they achieved a much more intense and stable colonisation of the island only afterwards.116 In fact, the scarcity of vertebrate findings suggests that Sicilian habitats must have been much less attractive than those of continental Italy for both migrating herbivores and hunter-gatherer populations until the Late Pleistocene.

The turnover of Sicilian Quaternary mammalian assemblages is arranged in several distinct faunal complexes,117 whose differences in terms of composition and degree of endemism are rather sharp, probably as a result of the varying frequency and ease of dispersal mechanisms from Africa and Europe. In fact the palaeogeographic evolution of the island was driven by tectonics and glacial and eustatic marine cycles, which in turn controlled the Middle and Late Pleistocene vertebrate faunal dispersal from adjacent landmasses towards Sicily. More specifically, one or more temporary connections between Sicily and Calabria, through the

---

103 Bottari 2016.
104 Bottari et al. 2008.
105 Stiros 2001; Gerardò et al. 2012.
106 Rovida et al. 2015.
109 Médail and Diadema 2009; Guarino and Pasta 2018; Médail et al. 2019.
112 Santiso et al. 2016.
113 Habel et al. 2018.
114 Stock et al. 2008.
115 E.G. Garilli et al. 2020, and references therein.
116 Sineo et al. 2015.
117 Bonfiglio et al. 2002.
Strait of Messina and between southern Calabria and Italian Peninsula through the Isthmus of Catanzaro, seem to have significantly affected the timing and modalities of the most recent vertebrate colonisation of Sicily and the Maltese Archipelago.

The two most recent faunal complexes (called ‘Grotta di San Teodoro-Conranda Pianetti’ and ‘Castello’), dated to the last glacial cycle until LGM (c. 75 to 23–21 ka BP) and just after the LGM (c. 23–21 to 11.6 ka BP) respectively, prove that vertebrate dispersal from Europe became more frequent. In fact, these faunal complexes appear increasingly similar to those of southern Italy, albeit impoverished. The faunal history of this period is dominated by extinction events (large predators, e.g. lions; fallow deer; endemic dormice and shrews), and by the dispersal of ‘continental’ small mammals, e.g. Microtus (Terricola) gr. savii, Crocidura cf. sicula, Apodemus cf. sylvaticus and Erinaceus europaeus, and large mammals such as Equus hydruntinus, Cervus elaphus, and Bos primigenius. The extinction of the endemic small mammals that survived for the whole Middle Pleistocene is probably due to the severe climatic deterioration during the Last Glacial cycle, combined with the arrival of small-sized terrestrial predators, e.g. Mustela and Vulpes from Italy. Interestingly, the dispersal to Sicily of Microtus savii, a vole with a fossorial habit, and of Equus hydruntinus, a wild ass unable to swim, implies that, at least once, a fully exposed connection (probably a temporary landbridge related to eustatic low stand) had formed. This could have happened during the LGM, whose relatively arid conditions certainly favoured E. hydruntinus, which preferred open spaces provided by steppe-like grasslands, as did its other genetically similar Asian relatives. The replacement of the Middle Pleistocene vertebrate fauna probably took place stepwise. In fact, the Grotta di San Teodoro-Conranda Pianetti Faunal Complex still includes hyenas, several endemic animals and a high number of medium-sized herbivores (Equus hydruntinus, Palaeoloxodon mnaidriensis, Cervus elaphus siciliae, Bison priscus siciliae, and Sus scrofa), whilst in the Castello Faunal Complex the turnover is complete, with no endemics, and the main preys are only four, i.e. the red deer, the wild ass (Equus hydruntinus), the auroch (Bos primigenius), and the wild boar (Sus scrofa), as shown by the most recent papers on the Late Pleistocene/Early Holocene Sicilian vertebrate faunas. The distribution range of E. hydruntinus became highly fragmented into discrete subpopulations during the Holocene; in Sicily it may have survived until the Mesolithic.

The faunistic analysis at the Late Pleistocene-Holocene transition in Sicily sheds light on the role of local ecological constraints (mainly climate and palaeogeography) and human activity on the Holocene faunal turnover of the island. Apparently, the last endemic herbivores (Elephas mnaidriensis, Cervus elaphus siciliae, Bos primigenius siciliae, and Bison priscus siciliae), as well as the large predators (the spotted hyena and the cave bear), living on the island since the Late Middle Pleistocene, became extinct during the Pleni-glacial-Late Glacial interval, i.e. when humans probably did not yet occur on the island. Later on, a heterogeneous cohort of vertebrates (lynxes, aurochs, roe and red deer, martens, weasels, hares, wild cats), colonised the island, together with humans; among them, only steppe asses and lynxes were probably affected by human hunting activity, becoming extinct at the transition with Holocene. By contrast, the overall pattern of faunistic turnover in Sicily appears to have been mostly driven by climatic fluctuations and geodynamic events (modulating the phases of the connection and isolation with the mainland), instead, anthropogenic impact seems to have been very low until the recent Holocene, when humans influenced the island’s faunal composition with massive hunting, and mostly with the active and passive introduction of alien animal species.

The human legacy in ancient Sicily (G. D’Amore and L. Sineo)

The archaeological evidence for Pleistocene human presence in Sicily has been a disputed topic for more than a century. Summarising, the lower Pleistocene peopling hypothesis, mostly based on casual, random and badly documented findings of lithic artifacts in the Trapani and Agrigento provinces, has been progressively abandoned, at least waiting for clear and less circumstantial evidence.

According to the present state of our knowledge, humans arrived very late in Sicily, and their migration was probably favoured by a temporary connection of the island with Calabria during the LGM. Following this interpretation, the first settlers arrived within a time lapse of 20.0–15.0 cal ka BP. In fact, the earliest unambiguous archaeological record belongs to the Late Upper Paleolithic period, represented by stone...
artifacts related to the Late Epigravettian culture, found sometimes in association with human skeletal remains. The paucity of these finds does not allow us to infer much in terms of the physical aspects and genetic relationships of the first inhabitants of Sicily, and highlights the importance of the most significant Late Pleistocene Sicilian site, the cave of San Teodoro (Acquedolci, Messina). Here, several skeletal remains and archaeological finds of human frequentation were found in association with faunal remains of the so-called ‘Castello Faunal Complex’. An AMS-^{14}\text{C} date obtained from the ‘San Teodoro I’ (ST1) human specimen gave a conventional radiocarbon age of 12.580±0.130 yr BP, thus confirming a Late Glacial, Late Epigravettian age of the site;\textsuperscript{132} moreover, a conservative estimate of 15.0–11.0 ka BP remains the most probable date also for the San Teodoro individuals 2–4. D’Amore et al. 2009 restudied the whole cranial sample of San Teodoro and compared it with a wide array of both prehistoric and recent samples through different multivariate techniques. As a result, the morphometric pattern of San Teodoro people appears to be very close to western European groups of similar antiquity, in particular to those from central and southern Italy, corroborating the hypothesis that these first settlers probably came from peninsular Italy by sea during the Late Pleistocene. According to an alternative (and weaker) hypothesis, the people from San Teodoro originated from immigrants who arrived by land during a low sea-level episode corresponding to the LGM regression, c. 18.0 Uncal. Ka BP.

Early Holocene Mesolithic hunter-gatherers of Sicily could be the result of the localised evolution of Paleolithic individuals who migrated to the island during the Late Pleistocene, or issue from the overlapping of different and more recent migrations. According to the first hypothesis, Paleolithic gene flow from the Italian Peninsula could have been the primer of human distribution on the island, producing a quite homogeneous local pool, as a result of a common response to rather uniform ecological constraints. Paleolithic hunter-gatherers could represent the effective genetic base of ancient Sicily, while Mesolithic ones might represent a cultural transition. Following the second scenario, a rather intense gene flow during the Mesolithic could have involved different people, whose evolution inside the island would subsequently have been under common ecological pressures.\textsuperscript{133}

To test the hypothesis proposed by D’Amore et al. 2009, the same authors carried out a multivariate analysis\textsuperscript{134} focused on the linear traits of the whole Mesolithic adult cranial sample available from Sicily, and pointed out a general similarity among western/central European Late Paleolithic and Mesolithic groups. These results underline the major role played by gene flow among European hunter-gatherer populations. This gene flow gradually decreased during the transition from the Late Paleolithic to the Mesolithic, and even more for the following main cultural transitions, could depend on the starting of cultural segregation and genetic isolation.\textsuperscript{135}

If a Mesolithic transition took place – at least in Sicily – through a meaningful cultural/biological shift in local populations, it might be considered as a consequence of the climatic and environmental changes that occurred during the transition from the Pleistocene to the Holocene, which may have induced major changes in both the ecological constraints and the resources available to humans.\textsuperscript{136} Indeed, the final part of the Pleistocene and the transition to the Holocene were characterised by increasing climate stability, which created opportunities for hunter-gatherer groups to repeatedly occupy areas in a move towards a mobile-forager/semi-sedentary behaviour.\textsuperscript{137} Without doubt, the Sicilian Mesolithic people who lived during the Early Holocene (11.7–8.2 ka BP) experienced high summer temperatures and summer droughts,\textsuperscript{138} with deep consequences for local plant and faunal assemblages, and consequently on human foraging opportunities, as it has been well documented in some key sites, such as Uzzo Cave.\textsuperscript{139} Until 8000–7000 cal. BP, here and elsewhere in the Sicilian lowlands, \textit{Olea} and evergreen \textit{Quercus} tree stands were rare, and forests may have occurred only higher up in the mountain ranges, where moisture availability was sufficient.\textsuperscript{140} Thus, harvesting edible tree fruits may have required too much time and energy for people living close to the coast. Afterwards, forests expanded in response to climate change, improving the resource availability and changing the diet options of Neolithic people.

After the earliest colonisation of Sicily, local human communities probably spread along the coasts and successfully inhabited the whole island. In fact, the number of Sicilian skeletal specimens found within Mesolithic archaeological contexts represents the richest record from the whole of Italy. Well-excavated Mesolithic horizons lie in several sites, mainly caves, such as Grotta della Molara (Palermo), Grotta dell’Uzzo (Trapani) and Grotta d’Oriente (Favignana island, Egadi archipelago), and returned as many as 17 individuals.

\textsuperscript{131} Graziosi 1947; Mallegni 2005; D’Amore et al. 2009; Galland et al. 2019, and supplementary materials.
\textsuperscript{132} Mammino et al. 2011a.
\textsuperscript{133} Galland et al. 2019.
\textsuperscript{134} D’Amore et al. 2010.
\textsuperscript{135} Galland et al. 2019.
\textsuperscript{136} Galland et al. 2019.
\textsuperscript{137} Sineo et al. 2015.
\textsuperscript{138} Zanchetta et al. 2007; Sadori et al. 2008; Incarbona et al. 2010b; Curry et al. 2016.
\textsuperscript{139} Piperno 1985.
\textsuperscript{140} Tinner et al. 2009; Noti et al. 2009; Calò et al. 2012.
Direct \(^{14}\)C dates are available for the individuals ‘Molara 2’ (8,600±100 \(^{14}\)C yr BP), ‘Uzzo S’ (9,270±100 \(^{14}\)C yr BP), and ‘Oriente B’ (9,377±25 \(^{14}\)C yr BP).\(^{141}\)

Multidisciplinary research has revealed many bioanthropological aspects related to the lifestyle, dietary habits, health conditions, and the subsistence strategies of Sicilian Mesolithic human groups, especially from the specimen-rich site of Uzzo. For instance, dental wear/microwear and trace elements analysis suggested good nutritional and health conditions, with regular consumption of animal protein, also of marine origin,\(^{142}\) but with a relatively high sugar intake due to abundant plant consumption.\(^{143}\)

The only line of indirect and independent evidence that could provide support to the hypothesis of a genetic discontinuity during the transition between Late Epigravettian/Late Glacial and Mesolithic-Early Holocene periods, might be represented by palaeogenomic studies.\(^{144}\) In the last few years, developments in massive sequencing techniques have allowed the generation of an unprecedented amount of genomic data from past populations.\(^{145}\) To date, only two Palaeo-Mesolithic Sicilian specimens have produced published data. A first palaeogenetic study on the ‘Oriente B’ individual (Mesolithic, directly dated by AMS \(^{14}\)C to 10.683–10.544 yr BP), focused on the mtDNA HVR1 region only, suggested that humans living in Sicily during the Early Holocene could have originated from groups that migrated from the Italian Peninsula around the LGM.\(^{146}\) Recently, Catalano et al. 2020a generated a whole genome aDNA data set from the ‘Oriente C’ individual (putative stratigraphic date of 14,210–13,770 ka BP). This individual belonged to haplogroup U2’3’4’7’8,9; Van de Loosdrecht et al. 2020 reported this same haplogroup for two Early Mesolithic specimens from Uzzo, and other haplogroups of the U clade, very common among Upper Paleolithic and Mesolithic hunter-gatherers of Europe, for further nine individuals from Uzzo. These results broadly suggest a strong genetic relationship of local communities with western European Palaeo-Mesolithic hunter-gatherers, a genetically homogeneous population which likely spread from the Atlantic seaboard of Europe in the west, to Sicily in the south, to the Balkan Peninsula in the southeast;\(^{147}\) in more depth, these data indicate that the Early Mesolithic Sicilian hunter-gatherers were a highly drifted sister lineage to Early Holocene western European hunter-gatherers, with further substantial gene flow from south-eastern Europe between the Early and Late Mesolithic.\(^{148}\) In the light of these findings, Catalano et al. 2020a pointed out that the Oriente B individual needs to be processed by a genome-wide approach, looking for continuity or discontinuity with the Oriente C results. At present, only our morphometric results seem to depict a discontinuity scenario.\(^{149}\)

The Mesolithic-Neolithic transition and the dawn of productive economy in Sicily (end of the 7th/ beginning of the 5th millennium BCE) (V. Forgia and S. Pasta)

The transition between the Mesolithic and the Neolithic, related to the change of subsistence strategies, has been interpreted as the response of last communities of hunter-gatherers to the ongoing changes of natural landscapes and linked to the interaction of these communities with the first farmers.\(^{150}\) Thus, we must briefly introduce the environmental and economic framework before this transition occurred.

According to Mannino et al. 2011a, evidence from Sicilian territories, occupied since the Late Pleistocene, suggests that the diet of local people was increasingly based on animal proteins, mainly originating from red deer. At the beginning of the Holocene, local human groups show an increasingly sedentary behaviour, accompanied by an intensification and diversification of resource exploitation.\(^{151}\) Moreover, during the transition between the Late Pleistocene and Early Holocene, archaeological data show that diet progressively adapted to the environmental constraints, especially in those sites affected by the retreat of the coastline, caused by sea-level rise.\(^{152}\)

More specifically, Late Pleistocene hunter-gatherers spent the coldest months of the year close to the coast, moving inland in late spring and summer.\(^{153}\) In the Early Holocene, by contrast, marine molluscs were exploited all year, suggesting a change in seasonal mobility strategies and, probably, frequent moves within more restricted territories. Marine foods were marginal in the diets of both Late Pleistocene and Early Holocene hunter-gatherers,\(^{154}\) although an increase of marine resources has been recorded at the beginning of the Holocene (c. 9.0 ka BP), perhaps due to the growth of Mediterranean Sea productivity.\(^{155}\) The karst areas of north-western (including the Egadi Islands) and south-eastern Sicily were by far the most densely inhabited

\(^{140}\) Lo Vetro and Martini 2012; Sineo et al. 2015.
\(^{141}\) Including whales and dolphins: Mannino et al. 2015; Colonese et al. 2018.
\(^{142}\) Borgognini Tarli et al. 1993.
\(^{143}\) Galland et al. 2019.
\(^{144}\) E.g. Posth et al. 2016; Mathieson et al. 2018.
\(^{145}\) Mannino et al. 2012.
\(^{146}\) Mathieson et al. 2018.
\(^{147}\) van de Loosdrecht et al. 2020.
\(^{148}\) Galland et al. 2019.
\(^{149}\) Tiné and Tusa 2012.
\(^{150}\) Mannino et al. 2011b.
\(^{151}\) Lo Vetro et al. 2016.
\(^{152}\) Mannino et al. 2011b.
\(^{153}\) Colonese et al. 2011; Mannino et al. 2011a; 2011b; Sparacello et al. 2020.
\(^{154}\) Colonese et al. 2018.
territories of Sicily during the Late Pleistocene,\textsuperscript{156} when they were probably exploited from the coastal plains to the upland areas, but the home range of local human groups became more restricted in the Early Holocene.

A deeper insight into the major environmental and landscape modifications that occurred in Sicily between the Late Pleistocene and the Early Holocene helps us understand the spread of early farming activities at the end of 7th, beginning of the 6th millennium BCE. In the area of Trapani and Favignana, on the western part of the island, ecological indicators show the presence of open lands during the Late Pleistocene.\textsuperscript{157} The oxygen isotopic composition of land-snail shells\textsuperscript{158} suggests a shift towards a wetter climate during the Early Holocene. As a consequence, gradual afforestation affected the Sicilian coastal areas, yet more slowly, and with some delay with respect to other Mediterranean countries.\textsuperscript{159}

Underwater archaeological explorations, in combination with submarine geomorphology and, in general, studies about sea-level changes,\textsuperscript{160} are shedding new light on early maritime voyages\textsuperscript{161} and providing new clues as to the environmental and landscape changes which triggered the economic transition towards the Mesolithic and Early Neolithic of Sicily. In some cases, the coastline was actually quite far from current positions, and rather rapid sea-level changes deeply modified or even submerged the coastal territories important for Sicilian Palaeolithic communities. Isolida di Macari (San Vito Lo Capo, Trapani) was near the coastline, even in the Pleistocene,\textsuperscript{162} like several other major western Sicilian Epigravettian and Mesolithic sites, e.g., Grotta d’Oriente\textsuperscript{163} and Grotta Racchio.\textsuperscript{164} Looking towards the east, the coastline of the Gulf of Termini Imerese (Palermo) was much more advanced when the sea-level was between 120–80 m lower than the current position, and rose quickly after the Younger Dryas,\textsuperscript{165} when Riparo del Castello starts to be used by human groups, as attested by its articulated Epigravettian and Mesolithic deposits.\textsuperscript{166}

One of the most lively debated topics is how Early Neolithic economic strategies interacted with the local Mesolithic substratum.\textsuperscript{167} Unfortunately, several sites of the Mediterranean and Balkan area, as well as in the Near East, show a hiatus in the coincidence of this transitional period.\textsuperscript{168} The lack of archaeological layers corresponding to this transition has been linked to climatic changes that occurred between 8.5–8.0 ka BP.\textsuperscript{169} In particular, the 8.2 ka BP climatic event was a period of broad climatic change\textsuperscript{170} which strongly affected the environmental patterns of both the Mediterranean Basin and central Europe, and, as a consequence, economic subsistence activity and the settlement strategies of human societies.\textsuperscript{171} This event also had a striking taphonomic impact on the last Mesolithic and first Neolithic sites located in valley bottoms and in karst areas, hampering the formation and preservation of relevant deposits.\textsuperscript{172} Caves such as Grotta dell’Uzzo (San Vito Lo Capo, Trapani), on the contrary, do preserve archaeological layers dating back to the transitional phase,\textsuperscript{173} showing no gaps between the two horizons. Evidence from the transitional layers suggests the acceptance of newcomers and the gradual adaptation of earlier settlers to the external technical and cultural inputs.

The earliest archaeological presence of a fully Neolithic horizon in Sicily is linked to the so-called ‘Impressed Ware’ culture (also named ‘Archaic’ or ‘ceramiche impresse arcaiche’ culture), that spread into the Mediterranean Basin and central Europe, and, as a consequence, economic subsistence activity and the settlement strategies of human societies.\textsuperscript{174} One of the most lively debated topics is how Early Neolithic economic strategies interacted with the local Mesolithic substratum.\textsuperscript{167} Unfortunately, several sites of the Mediterranean and Balkan area, as well as

\textsuperscript{156} Tusa 1999.
\textsuperscript{157} Incarbona et al. 2010b; Martini et al. 2012.
\textsuperscript{158} Lo Vetro and Martini 2016.
\textsuperscript{159} Tinner et al. 2009; Mercuri and Sadori 2014.
\textsuperscript{160} Benjamin et al. 2017.
\textsuperscript{161} Lo Presti et al. 2019.
\textsuperscript{162} Lo Vetro and Martini 2016.
\textsuperscript{163} D’Amore et al. 2010; Mannino et al. 2012; Colonese et al. 2014; Lo Vetro and Martini 2016; Catalano et al. 2020a.
\textsuperscript{164} Baglioni et al. 2012; Lo Vetro et al. 2016.
\textsuperscript{165} Caruso et al. 2011.
\textsuperscript{166} Nicoletti and Tusa 2012b.
\textsuperscript{167} Lo Vetro and Martini 2012; Tiné and Tusa 2012.
\textsuperscript{168} Berger and Guilaine 2009.
\textsuperscript{169} Rohling and Pälike 2005.
\textsuperscript{170} At some sites in Europe it brought more moisture and thus increased biomass and biodiversity, in Sicily likely dry; see, e.g., Tinner et al. 2009.
\textsuperscript{171} Berger and Guilaine 2009.
\textsuperscript{172} Berger and Guilaine 2009.
\textsuperscript{173} Lo Vetro and Martini 2012; Tiné and Tusa 2012; Mannino et al. 2015.
\textsuperscript{174} Tiné and Tusa 2012.
\textsuperscript{175} Tykot 2019.
\textsuperscript{176} Lo Vetro and Martini 2012.
\textsuperscript{177} Lo Vetro and Martini 2016.
Figure 4: Distribution map of Sicilian Neolithic sites (* = Early to Middle Neolithic sites with radiocarbon dates):
Three more horizons characterise the development of the 6th millennium BCE: 1) the so-called advanced Impressed Ware or ‘Impresse evolute’ of Stentinello I pottery style; 2) the advanced Impressed Ware or ‘Impresse evolute of Stentinello II pottery style’ (after 5500 BCE), in association or not with painted ware; and 3) trichrome ware or ‘Ceramiche tricromiche’.\(^{178}\)

The Stentinello I pottery style is identified by impressed decoration, with common motifs spread over the eastern part of Sicily, and a wider spectrum of decorative options and techniques (in the form of incisions rather than impressions) throughout the western part of the island, where it takes the name of ‘Kronio pottery style’, from the homonymous cave near Sciacca (Figure 4). In sites of Stentinello II, the presence of painted pottery represents a clear hint of cultural contact with groups characterised exclusively by a painted-ware pottery style. The ‘Capri-Lipari-Scaloria Alta’ or ‘tricromiche’ painted pottery, quite common in Southern Italy,\(^{179}\) has been clearly recognised at Contrada Stretto (Partanna), Le Rocche/Fiaccati near Roccapalumba,\(^{180}\) Vallone Inferno in the Madonie mountains,\(^{181}\) and at Lipari (Figure 5).\(^{182}\)

According to the seasonal use identified from the archaeological surveys carried out on the relevant sites, early farming and herding activities in Sicily developed along coastal sites and lowlands (e.g. Uzzo, Favignana, Mt Kronio), where Neolithic communities preferred to occupy partially open landscapes. At a later stage, more articulated production activities and changes in herd management\(^{183}\) led some groups to start the exploitation of the hilly hinterland (e.g. Le Rocche) and uplands (e.g. Vallone Inferno), forcing the opening of already afforested uplands. Based on some paleoenvironmental proxies, an increase of anthropogenic fire impact has been hypothesised to have occurred along the northern mountain ranges of the island c. 7.0 ka BP.\(^{184}\)

Thanks to its almost continuous continuous archaeological record, Grotta dell’Uzzo represents a key site for understanding the changes in human subsistence strategies in the coastal areas of Sicily. Several investigations carried out there\(^{185}\) document a constant frequentation of the cave, all year round, during the Mesolithic/Neolithic transition. Being rich in habitats suitable for different wild edible plants\(^{186}\) and animal preys, the patchy and partially open landscape surrounding the site at that time surely favoured human settlement by the last hunters-gatherers. Mannino et al. 2015 documented a huge increase in fish remains and cetaceans and the decrease in micromammalians and birds. The prevalence of red deer over wild boar among the mammals is also well documented. During the Early Neolithic (Ceramiche impresse and Stentinello I), hunting and fishing are still documented, as well as the collection of shellfish between autumn and spring, but not during the summer.

Additionally, five new species of domesticated animals are documented at Uzzo Cave, i.e. *Bos taurus*, *Ovis aries*...
and Capra hircus, clearly introduced from abroad, pigs, and dogs, likely locally domesticated. During the second phase of the Neolithic (Stentinello II and Ceramiche tricromiche), the rarefaction of the faunal remains inside the cave suggests a shift in the use of the site, exploited as a shelter for herders and their flocks.\textsuperscript{187}

Much more data could be eventually obtained by analysing the data of currently submerged Neolithic sites. Nonetheless, it is possible to outline the following preliminary framework for the Early and Middle Neolithic of Sicily. Most of the Early Neolithic sites seem to be concentrated near the coast, with the exception of a few dubious cases lacking absolute dates, where early presences have often been recognised only at surface level. To date, Uzzo and Kronio are the only Sicilian Early Neolithic sites provided with radiometric dates. Archaeozoological remains, as well as the proxies of anthropogenic fire impact found in several palaeoenvironmental research projects, suggest that pastoral activities affected the Sicilian uplands since the Middle Neolithic. A broad count of the sites covering the whole range of the Neolithic period in Sicily (Figure 5) allows us to highlight the high proportion of those referred to as Impresse evolute (both Stentinello I and Stentinello II or Kronio pottery styles). This result is likely dependent on the long duration of these stylistic aspects, spanning over a millennium (Figure 5), while the comparable high number of sites belonging to the Diana pottery style (see the following section) could be the consequence of a period of demographic growth.\textsuperscript{188}

Apart from some localities in the Madonie mountain range, almost no record is currently available for the hilltops and mountain ranges, while an outstandingly high number of sites has been found on the Simeto Plain, as well as within the Aeolian Archipelago. This apparently sharp unbalance may be an artefact, because the inlands and uplands of Sicily are still very poorly investigated, while the long-lasting and in-depth research carried out over the last fifty years in the Aeolian Archipelago has provided very detailed information on the demographic, socioeconomic, and cultural features of local communities.\textsuperscript{189}

The Late Neolithic and the Metal Ages in Sicily (S. Pasta, V. Forgia and C. Speciale)

Subsequent Neolithic horizons are characterised by the Serra d’Alto and Diana wares (Figure 6). While in Sicily the Serra d’Alto pottery style overlaps with Stentinello II (5000–4500 BCE), the Diana style (4500–4000 BCE) coincides with a broad cultural province involving southern Italy and its last phase (Diana D), also known as Spatarella, representing the transition to the Early Copper Age (4000–3800 BCE).\textsuperscript{190}

Without doubt, the human groups living in Sicily at the transition between the Neolithic and the Metal Ages formed an eastern pool which strongly influenced the genetic pattern of the human groups who settled the island during the following millennia. The data issuing from pollen analyses carried out in the permanent ponds of the mountain ranges of northern Sicily\textsuperscript{191} show a remarkable agreement in pointing out a complex alternation of forest and open land phases throughout the Metal Ages. According to these studies, synchronous phases of grassland establishment occurred at the Late Copper/Early Bronze Age transition (c. 4500 cal BP, 2550 BCE), during the Early Bronze Age (4200–3800 cal BP, 2250–1850 BCE) and the Early Iron age (2800–2600 cal BP, 850–650 BCE). Considering that human density remained low during most of the Metal Ages, and that

\textsuperscript{187} Tagliacozzo 1997.
\textsuperscript{188} Tusa 1999.
\textsuperscript{189} Leighton 1999; Martinelli and Lo Cascio 2018.
\textsuperscript{190} Pessina and Tinè 2008.
\textsuperscript{191} Bisculm et al. 2012; Tinner et al. 2016.
for a long time lithic technology still provided the main tools required to modify local natural environments, climate and anthropogenic activities (e.g. slash-and-burn) might have affected synergistically these oscillations in tree cover.

During the Copper Age (4000–2300 BCE), a wide variety of historical trajectories and environmental constraints led to the development of rather distinctive cultures.\textsuperscript{192} Like elsewhere in the Mediterranean Basin,\textsuperscript{193} local human communities underwent a deep reorganisation in terms of identity, location, and density in order to adapt to local climatic patterns and resource availability. Agriculture and pastoralism continued to provide the economic subsistence base for local communities. Well-protected places with permanent water and near the main transhumant tracks\textsuperscript{194} represented from this period ideal sites for the establishment of human communities, eventually driven by cyclic and repeated arid events.

Within the Late Copper Age (LCA), Pacciarelli et al. 2015 has proposed an ‘early’, rather stable phase (between 2800–2750 and 2600–2550 BCE), characterised by the Malpasso stylistic aspect (sometimes associated with the so-called Sant’ippolito painted style), an ‘intermediate’ phase (between 2600–2550 and 2350–2300 BCE), signalled by the arrival of the Bell Beaker complex, and a ‘final’ phase (between 2350–2300 to 2200–2150 BCE), where the Naro-Partanna pottery style may be considered an evolution of the previous Malpasso-Sant’ippolito style, and a precursor of the Castelluccio painted pottery of the Early Bronze Age.

The transition from LCA to the Early Bronze Age (c. 2200 BCE) was shaped by various events and by the emergence of new forms of social structures based, probably, on the integration of indigenous communities with groups coming from Eastern Mediterranean countries.\textsuperscript{195} During this time frame, ongoing changes in terms of geographic pattern of occupation, hierarchy of settlements, forms of resource exploitation and management, and funerary rituals also triggered a profound re-shaping of local cultural landscapes. A diachronic overview based on the available knowledge on the distribution of Bronze Age settlements in western Sicily confirms this really dynamic picture, with earlier settlements mostly concentrated on the hilltops of Palermo and Trapani provinces and the Belice area, and a predominantly coastal location (including some circum-Sicilian islands such as Favignana, Pantelleria and Ustica) for the sites referred to the Castelluccio and Thapsos chrono-cultural horizons.\textsuperscript{196}

The Bronze Age was also a period of complex commercial and cultural relationships, with distant countries using the Sicilian coastlands as important landing points and hubs for their trade routes. In this context, not only the main island, but also the Aeolian Islands and Malta played major roles in the international metal trade network, involving numerous north-western European (Cornwall), west Mediterranean (e.g. the Balearic Islands, Sardinia, southern France, southern Spain, Tuscany) and the East Mediterranean (e.g. Cyprus, Greece, Aegean islands, Lebanon).\textsuperscript{197}

The Early Bronze Age (2200–1700 BCE) is characterised by regionally long-lasting cultural aspects, e.g. Capo Graziano on the Aeolian Islands, or Castelluccio on the main island, spreading throughout the main island (but to date apparently poorly represented in the north-eastern sector), and overlapped with Rodi-Vallelunga-Tindari, mostly concentrated over the northern and western parts of the island.\textsuperscript{198} The north-western part of the island is also characterised by the so-called Moarda style, which shares many common traits with LCA horizons and is subject to western (mainly Iberian and Sardinian) influences.\textsuperscript{199} These data match rather well with recent findings issuing from human genetics, suggesting that steppe pastoralist ancestry colonised the island by ~2200 BCE, in part from Iberia.\textsuperscript{200}

Despite the socio-economic and demographic growth, the Castelluccio complex (strictly connected with the Maltese people and showing affinities with Apulian, western Balkan and Helladic communities) still preserves several archaic features, similar to those of LCA societies. Probably the most remarkable of these features is the very rare occurrence of metal objects, and the lithic industry, which was still intensively exploiting flint mines, concentrated in the Hyblean Plateau.\textsuperscript{201} Demographic trends show a continuity between the Late Copper Age and Early Bronze Age, especially in central Sicily.\textsuperscript{202}

During the Middle Bronze Age (1700–1300 BCE), cultural and commercial exchange with civilisations from the eastern and central Mediterranean regions (Mycenae, Aegean islands, Cyprus and Malta)\textsuperscript{203} further increased and predominated, as testified by the style of the manufactures of the cultural sphere of Thapsos

\textsuperscript{192} McConnell 1997; Leighton 1999; Cazzella and Maniscalco 2012; Pacciarelli et al. 2015; Giannitrapani and Ianni, in press.
\textsuperscript{193} E.g. Lillios et al. 2019, Forgia 2019; 2019h.
\textsuperscript{194} Pacciarelli et al. 2015.
\textsuperscript{195} Raneri et al. in press.
\textsuperscript{196} Nicoletti and Tusa 2012a.
\textsuperscript{197} Fokkens and Harding 2013.
\textsuperscript{198} Ardesia 2014.
\textsuperscript{199} E.g. Bell Beaker; Tusa 1999.
\textsuperscript{200} Olalde et al. 2018; Fernandes et al. 2020, and references therein.
\textsuperscript{201} Copat 2020.
\textsuperscript{202} Giannitrapani et al. in press.
\textsuperscript{203} Raneri et al. 2015, Russell 2017; Tanasi 2010.
(south-eastern Sicily), a huge emporium, and probably one of the first pro-urban settlements of the western Mediterranean, and of Punta Milazzese in the Aeolian Islands.\textsuperscript{204} Circulation of metals and prestige goods, in parallel with an increase in social complexity, are testified by funerary rituals.\textsuperscript{205} The Middle Bronze Age is also a phase of increasing conflict in the Mediterranean.\textsuperscript{206} Settlements tend to be concentrated only in some specific defensive places and their numbers decrease when compared to the EBA. Central Sicily is less populated, while the most important numbers decrease when compared to the EBA. Central Sicily is less populated, while the most important settlements are concentrated along the coasts,\textsuperscript{207} and fortified villages become increasingly common.\textsuperscript{208} Genetic research provides some clues as to the possible causes of rapid changes and ethnic unrest, suggesting that during this timeframe Iranian-related ancestry arrived during the second half of the 2nd millennium BCE, contemporary with its spread in the Aegean area.\textsuperscript{209}

The Late Bronze Age (Bronzo Recente and Finale, 1250–950 BCE) is a period of major instability, probably exacerbated by climatic variance,\textsuperscript{210} and without doubt Sicily was also affected by large-scale population replacement after the Bronze Age.\textsuperscript{211} Around the mid 13th century BCE, many small coastal settlements were probably attacked and destroyed, no doubt either temporarily or partially abandoned. People went inwards and upwards and built the first large villages (e.g. Pantalica, Dessueri, Polizzello) with hundreds of inhabitants, while the Ausonian groups – strictly linked to the Italian Peninsula – spread throughout north-eastern Sicily and around the Aeolian Archipelago. These changes point out the presence of two distinct cultural districts, differentiating the ‘Pantalica Nord’ archaeological horizon, with local roots in the Early to Middle Bronze Age cultural traditions of the island – constantly under the Aegean sphere of influence – from the allochthonous Ausonian cultural complex, originating from Southern Italy.\textsuperscript{212} Of the three different groups traditionally reported by classic literature to live in Sicily before Greek colonisation, i.e. Sicanians, Elymians and Siculi/Sikels – refined from possible political contingent interests of Greek colonists affecting the reliability of the sources – Sicanians have been identified with the Pantalica Nord cultural aspect, while the long interaction between local and foreign (peninsular) traditions possibly led to the Sikel cultural identity.\textsuperscript{213}

Among the most fragile and crucial geographical contexts, the Aeolian Islands represent one of the key laboratories for the study of past human-environment relationships. The archipelago was colonised during the Neolithic, but the most relevant and best investigated sites are the villages from the Bronze Age (4.2–3.0 ka BP).\textsuperscript{214} According to the analyses of macrobotanical remains, the techniques adopted to build huts were similar over the entire archipelago, but the raw materials used varied from island to island according to the locally available timber resources. For instance, the use of oak poles was limited to the Late Bronze Age on Lipari, while on Filicudi Ericaceae represented at least 50% of each archaeological unit, and oak remains are seldom found.\textsuperscript{215} Analysing local agricultural choices, striking differences between Filicudi and Lipari were also highlighted: *Hordeum vulgare* was widely cultivated on Filicudi, while people from Lipari probably exploited a wider spectrum of crops (including free-threshing wheats).\textsuperscript{216} Further analyses are needed to assess if such differences depend on the differences in land suitability among islands or issue from an abrupt change in subsistence systems that occurred between the Early and Late Bronze Age.

The pattern of occupation and the subsistence strategies were adapted to local and regional climatic dynamics, as highlighted by the isotopic analyses carried out on wood remains and seeds. The occupation by people coming from the Aegean area during the Early Bronze Age was probably triggered by favourable climatic conditions. On the other hand, the increased aridity at the end of this phase (~1950–1700 BCE), and another dry phase at the end of the Middle Bronze Age (~1500–1250 BC) did not affect the distribution of local villages, whose economies were probably supported by food resources coming from extra-insular contacts.\textsuperscript{217}

During the Iron Age\textsuperscript{218} the three different ethnicultural groups were already occupying their core territorial areas: the Sicanians were located in the south-western part of the island (Sant’Angelo Muxaro/Polizzello), the Elymians in western and north-western Sicily, and the Siculi/Sikels in central and eastern Sicily (Pantalica Sud); between the 8th and 7th centuries BCE the Phoenicians and Greeks\textsuperscript{219} settled its coasts. Actually, those civilisations had a close commercial and cultural relationship with Sicily before the colonisation started;\textsuperscript{220} mainland Greek cities and traders from Cyprus, the Aegean islands and Lebanon

\begin{footnotesize}
\begin{itemize}[leftmargin=*,itemsep=0pt]
\item\textsuperscript{204} Alberti 2013.
\item\textsuperscript{205} Tanasi and Veca 2019.
\item\textsuperscript{206} Van Bommel and Knapp 2014; Bietti Sestieri 2018.
\item\textsuperscript{207} Albore Livadie et al. 2003.
\item\textsuperscript{208} Vanzetti et al. 2013; Cazzella and Recchia 2014.
\item\textsuperscript{209} Fernandes et al. 2020.
\item\textsuperscript{210} E.G. Kaniewski et al. 2013.
\item\textsuperscript{211} Fernandes et al. 2020.
\item\textsuperscript{212} Bietti Sestieri 1997.
\item\textsuperscript{213} Palermo and Tanasi 2005; Proccelli 2016.
\item\textsuperscript{214} Martinelli and Lo Cascio 2018.
\item\textsuperscript{215} Speciale et al. 2016; Speciale et al. 2021.
\item\textsuperscript{216} Speciale et al. 2016.
\item\textsuperscript{217} Caracuta et al. 2012; Fiorentino and Recchia 2015; Speciale et al. 2016.
\item\textsuperscript{218} 950 to 735 BCE according to Leighton 1999.
\item\textsuperscript{219} Morris 1996; Niemeyer 2006.
\item\textsuperscript{220} Crielaard 1998; Nijboer 2006.
\end{itemize}
\end{footnotesize}
had frequent contacts with Sicilians already, many centuries before the first emporia (trade-harbours) and colonies were founded. During the transition between the Iron Age and the archaic Greek colonial period the Sicilian communities seem to have experienced a demographic crisis, inducing the abandonment of the inner, hilly territories, but the apparent gap in the archaeological record could also be ascribed to a bias in the interpretation of the results issuing from surface surveys.221 Starting from the Archaic period, local communities continued or restarted settling on well-defended hilltops along the main rivers, enhancing their traditional vocation for agro-pastoral economy.222 Their strategies of territorial exploitation differ from those adopted by Greek colonists and are peculiar, diverse and articulated at the regional scale, responding to an increasing number of inner and external socio-political constraints. For instance, in the territory of Himera, the indigenous communities exploited a hierarchic settlement system, with networks based on eminent sites located on the hilltops and the smaller rural sites surrounding them.223

The combined effect of land use intensification of agro-pastoral activities by local people, and forest clearing and crop cultivation to satisfy food requirements soon after the arrival of the first generation of Greek colonists, was responsible for the sudden thinning of tree and shrub cover throughout the Sicilian territory, as recorded by pollen analyses, c. 800 BCE.224 Additionally, Phoenician/Punic arrivals probably induced major changes in the landscape near their main colonies, clearing woodlands and maquis to make room for crop fields and orchards,225 and shaping many river mouths and coastal ecosystems of western Sicily. In fact, as they needed huge amounts of salt to support the massive trade of the fish-products they collected in the shallow waters of the western Sicilian coast and the Sicily Channel, they started very soon to create artificial salt pans, reshaping the shores between Trapani and the Marsala Lagoon.226

Holocene dynamics of Sicilian vegetation inferred from pollen, plant macro-remains and charcoal data (S. Pasta, C. Speciale, C. Morales-Molino, G. Di Pasquale and W. Tinner)

All the sea and air temperature reconstructions from Sicily point to remarkably severe climatic conditions during the LGM.227 At that time most of the island was likely covered by steppe-like discontinuous vegetation.228 Small populations of mesophilous species (e.g. Abies nebrodensis, Zelkova sicula) survived in favourable (warmer and more humid) microhabitats. After the LGM some of the temperate and Mediterranean species that had survived the LGM locally, contributed to the re-colonisation of the central Mediterranean area when the climate ameliorated, i.e. between 19.0–11.7 ka BP,229 with warming steps around 19, 16, 14.7 and 11.7 ka BP, as illustrated by novel quantitative temperature reconstructions from Italy and the Alps covering the past 24,000 years.230 Just after the LGM, cool and arid climatic conditions were still prevalent in Sicily, whose emerged surface was c. 30% larger than today (Figure 1). Steppe-like vegetation conditions remained unchanged throughout the Heinrich Stadial 1 (also known as Oldest Dryas) until c. 14.7 cal. ka BP. The following period of transition towards the onset of the Holocene was punctuated by at least two abrupt suborbital climatic fluctuations, the Bolling-Allerød (an overall warm phase between 14.7–12.9 cal. ka BP) and the Younger Dryas (a cold phase between 12.9–11.7 cal. ka BP), as pointed out by marine sediments.231

Several recent studies investigated the connections between environmental changes and socio-cultural dynamics in prehistoric and historical times in Sicily.232 Archaeobotanical studies aimed at reconstructing past environments are now common in most archaeological excavations, although in Sicily the picture is still rather incomplete.233 Plant macro-remains in archaeological contexts (on-site record) are mainly represented by charred wood fragments, but also by seeds and fruits, which may provide information about local and regional environmental conditions234 and trace the intensity, timing and speed of major environmental and land use changes.

In general, the information provided by pollen and charcoal diagrams coming from archaeological sites is quite different from that obtained by coring in wetlands (lakes and mires). As the archaeobotanical on-site records from archaeological sites are more effective in reconstructing the local agricultural activities during a certain settlement time, the role of these data for the reconstruction of ancient landscapes is widely acknowledged,235 as: 1) they inform us about palaeoeconomics as they directly result from human selection; 2) apart from some rare cases of long-

---

221 Burgio 2002.
222 Spatafora 2002.
223 Belvedere et al. 2002.
226 Carusi 2008.
227 Incarbona et al. 2010b.
distance transport, they mirror tree occurrences within a few km-radius; 3) they are easy to date thanks to the strict link of the sample with specific cultural phases; and 4) they supply information where water bodies are lacking, a common feature in Mediterranean countries.

Conversely, quite often the data issuing from coring campaigns are not supported by archaeological data collected in the surroundings to which they can be correlated only by the chronology. On the other hand, the palaeoecological records coming from off-site mires and lakes are better suited to reconstruct the uninterrupted course of human impact (including arable and pastoral activities) over long periods. Moreover, if compared to independent evidence of climate change and human impact, off-site records are particularly suited to assess the overall local to regional vegetation dynamics in response to both human and climatic forcing.¹²⁶

To help readers visualise the different vegetation patterns at different altitudes, two synthetic diachronic schemes of the evolution of Sicilian plant assemblages are provided, based on the pollen diagrams obtained from a lowland/coastal locality, Gorgo Basso (Figure 7a) and a hill/mountain locality, Urio Quattrocchi (Figure 7b).

With the exception of the pioneering research carried out by Bertolani Marchetti et al. 1984 on the Madonie mountains and the extensive pollen analysis of Lago di Pergusa in central Sicily,¹²⁷ no historical data on the Holocene dynamics of Sicilian plant communities were available until fifteen years ago, when several field surveys were carried out with the aim of disentangling the impact of the climatic patterns from anthropogenic disturbance in shaping the island’s Holocene landscapes. The smallest investigated permanent water bodies (<1 ha) provided very valuable information on local plant communities, whilst the largest ones (i.e. Biviere di Gela and Preola lakes, c. 120 and 25 ha, respectively) provided extra-local vegetation reconstructions for larger portions of the Sicilian territory.

The coring campaigns carried out in the brackish coastal lagoons of Biviere di Gela¹²⁸ and the wetland system of Lago Preola and Gorghi Tondi near the shore of southwestern Sicily¹²⁹ provided paramount information on the main driving factors and the timing of the disruption of island’s coastal woody communities over almost the entire Holocene (10.5 ka BP in the case of Gorgo Basso, Figure 7a). While maquis represented the most mature plant community before 8–7 ka BP, evergreen broadleaved forest was the dominant vegetation type during the Middle Holocene. The interplay between fire frequency, forest cover and human disturbance remains lively debated and some questions seem unsolved. For instance, Noti et al. 2009, Tinner et al. 2009, and Calò et al. 2012 pointed out that fire was usually associated with natural maquis conditions or anthropogenic forest disruption in the coastal landscapes, while Sadori et al. 2015 argued that fire was more frequent when forest cover was high at Lago di Pergusa in inland Sicily. However, at other inland sites such as Urio Quattrocchi (Figure 7b), Gorgo Lungo, Gorgo Tondo, and Urugo Pietra Giordano fire increase was usually related to forest openings as deriving from slash-and-burning activities.¹³⁰ Most rainfall reconstructions used to put forward a fire increase in response to a general Late Holocene aridification are based on pollen data, so that the drier conditions inferred from this proxy may well be a reflection of human-induced deforestation and ruderalisation that would induce a seeming xerophytisation.¹³¹ Indeed, novel pollen-independent quantitative palaeoclimatological evidence from the warmest and driest environments of Sicily shows that the Late Holocene was not particularly dry, instead it was comparable to the subhumid to humid Middle Holocene and significantly wetter than the Early Holocene.¹³² This new evidence is corroborated by recent process-based modelling results suggesting that in the absence of human impact, even the warmest and driest areas of Sicily would be forested today.¹³³

Post-glacial afforestation, triggered by increasing humidity, probably started around 11.0 ka BP and/or was faster in inland and upland territories while in the lowlands it took place only c. 3000–4000 years later at the Early to Middle Holocene transition. This delay in afforestation is explained by the dry conditions that impeded forest growth in the very warm lowlands until ecological requirements in terms of moisture availability were met during the Middle Holocene.¹³⁴ The mountain ranges of northern Sicily were occupied by species-rich closed forests, dominated by Quercus pubescens, Q. cerris, Fagus sylvatica, Ulmus sp. and Ilex aquifolium, that reached their maximal cover between 9.7–6.8 ka cal BP before Neolithic impact became significant.¹³⁵ Open pasturelands established already at c. 7–6 ka BP, when fire activity increased for forest disruption. In general, growing fire activity appears to be strictly linked to local land use during the Middle and Late Holocene.¹³⁶ Palynological evidence (pollens and NPP) suggests that pastoral activities became increasingly important

¹²⁷ Sadori and Narcisi 2001; Sadori et al. 2013.
A. Gorgo Basso (Sicily, 6 m a.s.l.)

B. Uriu Quattrocchi (Sicily, 1044 m a.s.l.)

Figure 7: Pollen diagrams for Gorgo Basso (a) and Uriu Quattrocchi (b).
in the mountain sites of northern Sicily, whilst cereal production was not as prominent as in the lowlands. In the Madonie mountain range, the first evidence for land use and slash-and-burn activities at c. 7–6 ka BP chronologically coincides with the *Ceramiche tricromiche* horizon at the Vallone Inferno rock-shelter,\(^{42}\) used as sheepfold during spring.

One of the oldest Sicilian study areas is Grotta dell’Uzzo (Trapani), located on the north-western coast of the island, a key archaeological site for the transition from Mesolithic to Neolithic (c. 12.2–12.0 uncal. ka BP) in the central Mediterranean. Here, the high proportion of evergreen sclerophyllous woody taxa, such as evergreen oaks, *Erica* spp. and *Phillyrea* spp. in the local archaeobotanical assemblage, mirrors the regional establishment and prevalence of a natural sclerophyllic maquis during the Early Holocene up to c. 7 ka BP.\(^{48}\) Finds of seeds and charcoal fragments attest to the early exploitation (c. 8–7.5 ka BP) of olive trees\(^{29}\) and grapevines, and probably involves the selection of local cereal crop varieties,\(^{26}\) whilst palaeoecological evidence from coastal southern Sicily points to a peculiar fig and cereal-based agriculture type during the Early Neolithic, c. 7.5–7 ka BP.\(^{51}\)

Preliminary anthracological analyses on the charcoals from two caves of Favignana Island, in the Egadi archipelago,\(^{25}\) are broadly consistent with other local and regional palaeoenvironmental data sets. For instance, the Mesolithic (12.2–12.0 uncal. ka BP)\(^{51}\) charcoal data from Grotta d’Oriente do not show variations in plant selection: *Pistacia cf. lentiscus* is the most represented taxon, followed by Rosaceae subfam. *Maloideae* (probably *Crataegus* and/or *Pyrus* spp.). Other taxa typical of Mediterranean shrublands, e.g. *Erica* sp., *Myrtus communis*, *Cistus* spp., *Arbutus unedo*, *Juniperus* spp., *Rhamnus/Phillyrea*, and *Prunus* spp., are recorded in low numbers. A monocotyledon specimen has been attributed to the dwarf palm, *Chamaerops humilis*. The taxa recorded and their relative abundances do not display significant differences in the levels dated to the Early Holocene (approximatively between 10.2–9.5 ka BP). In fact, the preliminary results from Grotta delle Uccerie (13.3–12.8 uncal. ka BP)\(^{24}\) are consistent with those from Grotta d’Oriente, showing no substantial differences both in terms of identity (*Pistacia lentiscus, Juniperus, Arbutus unedo, Rhamnus/Phillyrea* where found there;\(^{25}\) and relative abundance of the taxa represented in the anthracological diagram.

The exploitation of wood resources on the island of Ustica (Palermo) during prehistoric times was studied through the first archaeobotanical analyses from the Neolithic and Bronze Age.\(^{26}\) This interesting case study provided some interesting clues about the effect of a prehistoric community on a limited resource, i.e. the pristine vegetation of a tiny island (c. 8 km\(^2\)). Local climatic and topographic patterns, and the current floristic composition of last nuclei of maquis, suggest that the unspoiled woody vegetation was dominated by high evergreen maquis (or even forest) communities. Neolithic human communities and their agro-pastoral activities affected the local vegetation, triggering the disappearance of native pine trees and holm oaks. Olive trees were probably introduced only in the Middle Bronze Age as a crop, forming near-natural evergreen woodland nuclei during the phases of abandonment of local cultivated lands. The interpretation of historical maps allows us to quantify land use changes across the last three centuries, and proved to be a very useful tool to disentangle the complicated role played by climatic factors and intermittent human disturbance on the appearance/disappearance of woody species.

More recently, during the Copper Age, the archaeobotanical record from Phase 5 (c. 4.3–4.2 ka BP) of Hut 5 at Case Bastione, near Enna in central Sicily,\(^{27}\) shows that the construction of huts inside the village relied on the intense exploitation of timber resources around the site, mostly deciduous oaks. Some data suggest that drier conditions related to the so-called ‘4.2 ka BP event, a 300-year- long intense drought period at the transition from the Middle to Late Holocene, with different effects and timing over the whole Mediterranean area,\(^{28}\) may have affected local human communities. However, in the available Sicilian records referring to this period there is no evidence for major production crises, such as a collapse of cereals and/or weeds.\(^{29}\) On the contrary, at some sites this period is characterised by higher abundances of cultural indicators and the expansion of open land, e.g. at Biviere di Gela or at Lago di Preola,\(^{26}\) which does not exclude synergistic detrimental effects of increasing land use and drought on forest cover. The intensification of subsistence activities in central Sicily, increasingly focused on cereal cultivation, accompanied by a more rational use of target species (barley or different species of *Triticum* in different areas),\(^{26}\) and a highly specialised pastoralism,\(^{26}\) can be interpreted as a consequence of local demographic growth, and

---

24 Scillato, Palermo; Forgia et al. 2013.
25 Tinner et al. 2009
29 Poggiiali et al. 2012.
30 Martini et al. 2007.
31 F. Poggiiali, pers. comm.
33 Speciale et al. 2020.
37 Speciale et al. 2020.
38 Giannitrapani et al. 2014.
resulted in a rising impact on vegetation, especially in the Early Bronze Age.265

After a general reduction of vegetation cover c. 2200 BCE at the onset of the Bronze Age, perhaps related to supra-regional climatic trends referred to as the ‘4.2 ka BP event’,264 woodlands seem to slightly recover c. 1800 BCE, only to decline again c. 1500–1200 BCE.265 At that time, domesticated mammals (mainly goats and sheep, but also cows and pigs) represented the main protein source. The foraging activity of these animals (especially over browsing by goats and the mechanical damages to forest undergrowth and recruitment by pigs) may have caused a major reduction/disruption of local forest and shrubland ecosystems; this could also explain the rather low amounts of wild prey (red deer and wild boar) found at the two sites of inner Sicily.266

According to EBA anthracological data from the south-eastern site of Castelluccio, local vegetation was mainly dominated by *Olea europaea*, *Quercus ilex*, *Pistacia lentiscus*, and deciduous oaks.267 The most intense periods of forest clearance were caused by increasingly frequent grazing and burning disturbance, as elsewhere in the Mediterranean.268 Indeed, burning induced the expansion of sclerophyllous maquis and xerophilous shrubland across the Sicilian lowlands, given that all the palynological data from close to the coast underline the past occurrence of several forest tree species, such as *Quercus* and deciduous oaks.269 The final demise of natural evergreen broadleaved forest ecosystems took place between 900 BCE and 200 CE, starting in the Iron Age and reaching the most intense phase during Greek colonisation and Roman times.269

The phase of early contact between local communities and Greek colonisers (7th/6th centuries BCE) provides an interesting case study in western Sicily. In his comparison between Selinunte (a coastal city) and Monte Polizzo (a defended hilltop), Stika et al. 2008 identified different subsistence strategies due not only to cultural choices but also complying with local environmental resources: free-threshing wheats were more suitable for the Monte Polizzo area, and probably non-Greek communities traded their crops with Selinunte. Although the number of charcoal fragments is rather low to provide a clear picture of the vegetation near Monte Polizzo, the roof beams used there were from forest trees (mainly deciduous oaks), suggesting the existence of abundant tree cover in the surroundings at that time.

In approximately the same period, the anthracological record from the Greek site of Himera (648–409 BCE)270 allows us to reconstruct the coastal forest landscape around the mouth of the Imera river, on the northern coast of Sicily. The examined charcoal samples come from the charred remains of fuelwood used in funeral pyres dating back to the 6th/5th centuries BCE, and point to the dominance of cork oak (*Quercus suber*) in the local woodlands. These data suggest that (either due to natural factors or to human selection) an almost monospecific cork oak woodland covered the coastal plain around the site. Interestingly, the results from charcoal analyses from Thamusida (central Moroccan coast) between the second half of the 1st century and the 3rd century CE,271 are very similar, also supporting some recent studies that show that cork oak may occur on soils with high water content.272 Hence, the occurrence of mono-specific cork oak forests in ancient times may have been linked to peculiar environmental features and might not only be a result of human influence, as postulated by Carrión et al. 2000 for the Iberian Peninsula.

Pollen analysis from the archaeological layers of Villa del Casale (Piazza Armerina, Enna) provided a diachronic interpretation of the environment and the economy of local community between the 1st and 6th centuries CE.273 During the first centuries of the Empire, the villa was already surrounded by rather degraded vegetation, probably as a consequence of the spread of crop cultivation, with a peak of cereal pollen record during 4th century CE, supporting the historical reports of the vast and long-lasting exploitation of Sicily as granary for the Roman Empire. The Pergusa record suggests that several cooling phases, notably between 450–750 CE,274 may have favoured the spread of farming activities during Late Antiquity275 by increasing moisture availability.

During early Medieval times (700–800 CE), pollen records suggest land use intensification over the whole Mediterranean Basin.276 This general pattern was confirmed by the palaeoecological investigations carried out on Pantelleria Island277 more specifically, the data collected from the core at Lago di Venere shed light on the profound changes to local vegetation cover from 800 CE up to the present day, and highlighted the past occurrence of several forest tree species, such as deciduous oaks, which no longer occur on the island. Interestingly, here the cold and humid conditions

---

263 Sedori et al. 2013.
266 De Simone et al. 2019.
267 Crispino 2018.
268 Moreno et al. 1998; Colombaroli et al. 2008; Vannièrè et al. 2011.
270 Carniato 2011.
273 Montecchi and Mercuri 2016.
274 Sedori et al. 2013.
276 E.g. Atherden and Hall 1999; Colombaroli et al. 2007; Morales-Molino et al. 2019.
277 Calò et al. 2013.
Table 2: Radiocarbon dates from the Early to Middle Neolithic sites of Sicily (end 7th/beginning 5th millennium BCE, modified after Natali and Forgia 2018) (B: bone; C: charcoal, MS: marine shell). All dates have been calibrated with the OxCal 4.3 software (Bronk Ramsey 2009) using the IntCal13 curve (Reimer et al. 2013). n.a = not available/assessed.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Site</th>
<th>Context</th>
<th>Lab Code</th>
<th>Age BP±</th>
<th>Age cal BCE</th>
<th>Material</th>
<th>Horizon</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 12</td>
<td>OxA-13662</td>
<td>7744±33</td>
<td>6650–6490</td>
<td>MS</td>
<td>Castelnovian or Impresse arcaiche</td>
<td>Lo Vetro and Martini 2012; Tinè and Tusa 2012</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 12</td>
<td>OxA-V-2364-43</td>
<td>7753±36</td>
<td>6650–6490</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>Mannino et al. 2015</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 12</td>
<td>MAMS-16238</td>
<td>7957±25</td>
<td>7040–6700</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>Mannino et al. 2015</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 11</td>
<td>KIA-36032</td>
<td>7175±45</td>
<td>6210–5920</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>Mannino et al. 2015</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 10</td>
<td>OxA-13661</td>
<td>7410±32</td>
<td>6380–6220</td>
<td>MS</td>
<td>Impresse arcaiche</td>
<td>Tinè and Tusa 2012</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kronio B, 16-17</td>
<td>LTL-211A</td>
<td>6991±60</td>
<td>5990–5740</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>Impresse arcaiche</td>
<td>Tinè and Tusa 2012</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 9</td>
<td>OxA-V-2364-40</td>
<td>7006±34</td>
<td>5990–5800</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>Mannino et al. 2015</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 9</td>
<td>KIA-36033</td>
<td>7020±45</td>
<td>6010–5790</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>Mannino et al. 2015</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 7-9</td>
<td>P-2733</td>
<td>6750±70</td>
<td>5770–5530</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>Impresse evolute</td>
<td>Tinè and Tusa 2012</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 7</td>
<td>OxA-13808</td>
<td>7173±37</td>
<td>6110–5980</td>
<td>MS</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>Mannino et al. 2015</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo W, 15</td>
<td>UD-165</td>
<td>6720±80</td>
<td>5750–5480</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>Impresse evolute</td>
<td>Tinè and Tusa 2012</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 7</td>
<td>OxA-13808</td>
<td>7137±37</td>
<td>6080–5920</td>
<td>MS</td>
<td>Impresse evolute</td>
<td>Tinè and Tusa 2012</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzzo F, 2</td>
<td>KIA-36035</td>
<td>6985±40</td>
<td>5990–5750</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>Mannino et al. 2015</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stretto Partanna US46</td>
<td>R-291</td>
<td>6630±120</td>
<td>5750–5330</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>Tricromiche (Stentinello?)</td>
<td>Tinè and Tusa 2012</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catania Acropoli US144</td>
<td>LTL15581A</td>
<td>6476 ± 45</td>
<td>5520–5340</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>Impresse evolute</td>
<td>Nicoletti 2015</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vallone Inferno 3.4.N H22-1</td>
<td>Beta-408858</td>
<td>6340±30</td>
<td>5460–5220</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>Ceramiche tricomiche</td>
<td>Forgia 2019</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uccerie Layer 1</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>5921±50</td>
<td>4940–4690</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>Impresse evolute, Kronio</td>
<td>Martini et al. 2012</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>San Martino Layer 20</td>
<td>LTL3521A</td>
<td>5757±50</td>
<td>4720–4490</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>Impresse evolute, Stentinello II</td>
<td>Quero et al. 2019</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>San Martino Layer 23</td>
<td>LTL3519A</td>
<td>5853±60</td>
<td>4850–4550</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>Impresse evolute, Stentinello II</td>
<td>Quero et al. 2019</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Torcicoda, Borgo Cascino Neolithic hearth</td>
<td>Beta-134.71</td>
<td>5690±120</td>
<td>4826–4331</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>n.a.</td>
<td>Giannitrapani 2017</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Promoted Pinus pinaster and Erica arborea at the expense of Q. ilex and Olea, while crop production showed no significant trend before or during the LIA. Only after the LIA, c. 1880 AD, did cereal cultivation increase significantly, likely as a consequence of agricultural intensification more than climate warming. As Castrorao Barba (2017) pointed out, the distribution and the demography of Sicilian farms and rural villages between Late Antiquity and the Middle Ages did not follow a unique pattern: many sites experienced a strong crisis during the 3rd century CE, after which they flourished one hundred years later, before gradually

---

Promoted Pinus pinaster and Erica arborea at the expense of Q. ilex and Olea, while crop production showed no significant trend before or during the LIA. Only after the LIA, c. 1880 AD, did cereal cultivation increase significantly, likely as a consequence of agricultural intensification more than climate warming. As Castrorao Barba (2017) pointed out, the distribution and the demography of Sicilian farms and rural villages between Late Antiquity and the Middle Ages did not follow a unique pattern: many sites experienced a strong crisis during the 3rd century CE, after which they flourished one hundred years later, before gradually
being abandoned between the 5th and 6th centuries, sometimes recovering or being re-colonised between the 7th and 8th centuries, and being inhabited until the 10th – 11th centuries CE.

The site of Contrada Castro near Corleone, Palermo covers a period from the 7th to the 11th century CE. Local vegetation, reconstructed on the basis of both wood charcoals and seeds found in situ, fits well with the pattern of other Sicilian sites from the early Middle Age known to date. Results indicate an intense exploitation of local woody species, such as Quercus ilex, Q. pubescens, Fraxinus ornus, Acer campestre, Populus nigra, Ulmus canescens, Ostrya carpinifolia, and Pistacia terebinthus. The unexpected absence of olive trees, usually very common in rural areas of inner Sicily colonised by Berberian farmers, and increasing in the pollen records remains unexplained. Probably local people preferred animal breeding instead of investing in the time-demanding practices required to maintain olive grove cultivation.

Intensive cork oak forest clearing during the Middle Ages (12th – 13th centuries CE) is well-documented by the charcoal record from the Medieval settlement of Segesta (north-western Sicily), where this tree species was heavily exploited for building purposes until the 18th century CE. As a result of woodland overexploitation, nowadays only a few, small and scattered nuclei testify to the previous occurrence of vast cork oak stands in the nearby territories. At this same site, small, charred branches of Abies were recovered in contexts dated to the 12th/13th centuries CE. Although wood anatomy does not allow us to classify at species level, these charcoals could be referred to A. nebrodensis, nowadays only occurring on the Madonie mountains. between 1350 and 1700 m a.s.l. As these remains were probably functionally related to the furnaces, and the only known Sicilian population of Abies is located more than 200 km from Segesta, firs might have occurred on nearer mountain ranges.

Between overexploitation and abandonment: lessons learned from Sicilian landscape dynamics over the last three millennia (S. Pasta and C. Speciale)

To disentangle the impact of climatic change and human activities on ecosystems, land suitability, soil erosion, and geological hazard is challenging. A multidisciplinary approach like the one proposed here may allow the scientific community to accomplish this. In fact, the analysis of the diachronic data from specific archeological sites, like the ones briefly discussed in the previous paragraphs, offers the chance to take stock of concluded socio-ecological cycles and draw general conclusions about the carrying capacity of given territories within given timeframes.

Nevertheless, many issues are still pending. For instance, it is difficult to evaluate the real impact of the introduction of agriculture during the Neolithic without a reliable estimation of the population density at that time. In the end, a better reconstruction of past demographic fluxes and socio-economic structures enables a better understanding of landscape dynamics. As a matter of fact, the size and the number of Neolithic settlements was higher than previously expected, as well as their impact on natural resources. Indeed, early agro-pastoral activities, albeit somehow discontinuous or intermittent in the uplands, probably started to change forever the composition, structure and distribution of many local ecosystems, usually through excessive disturbance, resulting, e.g., from slash-and-burn activities or (over)browsing by domestic animals.

The subsistence economy of the human communities grew in complexity during the Metal ages, and was mostly based on cereal cultivation and livestock husbandry, hence local communities must have already intensely shaped the landscape surrounding their settlements. Along with demographic growth, there was a substantial change of settlement density and distribution, economical systems, and introduced (cereal crop, domesticated herbivores) species.

Later, the impact of the Greek colonies and the Roman Empire on the Sicilian landscape was even more severe – like elsewhere in the Mediterranean Basin. Increasing demographic pressure before and during Greek colonisation caused massive forest clearance to establish more extensive croplands to feed the many densely populated colonies, which also needed wood for urbanisation, irrigation systems, heating, cooking, ship building, and military and mining purposes. The spread of agricultural practices to meet the food requirements of a continuously rising populations eventually caused soil erosion, large landslides, frequent flooding, and, in the long run, noticeable reduction of soil fertility.

Massive forest clearance under the rule of the Greeks and Romans (particularly between the 5th century

---

278 Castrorao et al. 2018; Bazzan et al. 2020.
279 Sadori et al. 2016.
280 Castiglioni and Rottoli 1997.
281 Castiglioni and Rottoli 1997.
BCE and 1st century CE) changed forever the Sicilian landscapes and caused the rarefaction or even extinction of vulnerable woody plants that once dominated entire ecosystems. This was probably the fate of many conifers – unable to recover after the recurrent wildfires and heavy grazing/browsing related to forest clearance process. For instance, the dense fir forests (probably A. nebrodensis) – once covering the tops of the Nebrodi mountains – were completely destroyed by the end of the 1st century CE.291 Deforestation had also permanent consequences on the vegetation of the inner part of the island, devoted to crop cultivation, and with no, or very few, native woodlands for two thousand years.292 In fact, the extreme scarcity and isolation of the remnant forest fragments represented an insurmountable obstacle for the encroachment of wood species and for forest recover. More in-depth research focused on sedimentology and soil micromorphology is needed to assess the impact of forest clearance on both soil erosion and vegetation degradation; without doubt deforestation triggered massive topsoil erosion and probably induced the spread of badlands (locally called ‘calanchi’) in the warmest and driest sectors of southern and central Sicily.

Along with deforestation and soil erosion, the increasing demand of water for urban and agricultural needs293 caused profound and permanent modifications in the regional water network. In fact, overexploitation of water resources changed forever the course, shape, water balance, and sedimentation regime of the main Sicilian rivers, i.e. Simeto, Salso, Fiume Grande or Imera, Platani, and Belice. The water tables of these rivers, once navigable, currently show a strong seasonal oscillation, and these watercourses host only a few, scattered and impoverished nuclei of riparian forests, woodlands, and thickets.294 Similar changes also affected smaller watercourses located near several important Greek settlements, such as Selinunte,295 Morgantina,296 and Camarina, where the salinisation of local rivers, the depletion of the water table, and the development of extensive marshes – increasing the probabilities of malaria – likely issued from the heavy deforestation and consequent hydrogeological alterations.297 In the long run, however, human impact must have initiated a more efficient use of local water resources298 to face seasonal shortages, and compensate for the loss of previously available springs due to freshwater overexploitation.

Several historical studies299 provide clues to the Medieval distribution and use of Sicilian woodlands. Yet, a big knowledge gap still needs to be filled to reconstruct the history of land use changes and natural resource exploitation (e.g. extent, timing and modalities of agro-pastoral activities) that occurred within Sicilian territory over the last thousand years. In fact, although the most important phases of deforestation were already far in the past, large, patchy woodlands – such as the so-called ‘Genoard’ (= Paradise on Earth) or ‘Parco’, located south-west of Palermo, the fief of ‘Birribaida’ in south-western Sicily,300 and the ‘Saltus Camarinensis’ in south-eastern Sicily – were destroyed during the Middle Ages, or even later, as testified by the three case studies/examples shortly to be discussed below. As a matter of fact, the last synchronous phase of grassland establishment recorded in the northern mountain ranges of Sicily301 occurred during the Middle Ages (800–700 cal BP, 1150–1250 CE).

Research focused on the village of Brucato (Termini Imerese, Palermo) allowed Beck-Bossard (1981, 1984) to provide diachronic and topographic syntheses of the faunistic and floristic specimens (i.e. cereals, legumes, fruits and nuts, trees, and other plants) found in the village, and to draw some conclusions on the local subsistence economy between the 13th/14th centuries BCE. As far as tree species are concerned, deciduous oaks (Quercus spp.) and beeches (Fagus sylvatica), probably used for roof beams, were the most common wooden remains, testifying to logging and transport activities from the woods of the Madonie mountains.

Sugar cane cultivation was introduced into Sicily by Arabs c. the 9th century CE. It was carried out in the swamps and river mouths of almost all the coastal plains of the islands. The environmental costs of this activity were unsustainable, as sugar cane cultivation required huge amounts of water. Additionally, to sustain the increasing demand of wood and fuel needed for sugar production, most of the remnant forest nuclei near Palermo were cut down between the 12th – 16th centuries CE.302 During this time lapse, before the Mediterranean sugar market was outcompeted by that of central and outh America, the capital of Sicily represented one of the main centres of sugar production and export worldwide.303

Analyses of the wood charcoal remains of the furnaces from Burgio (Agrigento), used for pottery and bell production, and dating to the 16th/17th centuries CE, have identifies Fagus sylvatica, Quercus cf. pubesca,

292 Sadotti et al. 2013.
294 Brullo and Spampinato 1991.
295 Rabbel et al. 2014.
296 Crouch 1984; Bruno et al. 2015.
297 Vacante 2016.
298 Crouch 1984; Collin Bouffier 2009.
300 La Rosa et al. 2021.
301 Tinner et al. 2016.
302 Traselli 1955.
Quercus ilex, Olea europaea, Prunus sp., Rosaceae subfam. Maloideae, Corylaceae, Pinus spp., and, probably, Vitis vinifera. Notwithstanding the small sample size and probable overrepresentation due to the selection of wood of higher calorific value, the presence of Fagus sylvatica is a remarkable feature. In fact, considering the distance to the current nearest beechwoods (c. 100 kms), the species may have occurred on the tops of the Sicani mountains, whose highest peaks exceed 1300 m a.s.l. In actual fact, the last regular, although very rare pollen occurrences of F. sylvatica from western Sicily, date back to the period between the 2nd – 8th centuries CE.

During the last two centuries, mixed evergreen/semideciduous oak forests survived only on the top of the Sicani mountains, whilst the surroundings of Burgio are currently characterised by a mostly open and degraded landscape.\textsuperscript{306} The data issuing from the pollen analyses carried out on the permanent ponds in the forest of Ficuzza\textsuperscript{306} seem to confirm those obtained from charcoal analyses, pointing to a first major collapse of forest cover c. 1000 CE, and a second between the 15th/16th centuries CE.

**Sicilian landscape history between the past and future: perspectives, challenges and wishes (S. Pasta)**

Further collaborations with experts from other disciplines may provide new points of view and enable deeper insights into the already available interpretations concerning Sicilian landscape history and dynamics. For example, using geo-statistical tools to reconstruct species and vegetation distribution patterns,\textsuperscript{307} and applying dynamic, process-based models, may enable us to better understand the

\textsuperscript{306} Tinner et al. 2016.

\textsuperscript{307} E.g. Kaplan et al. 2009; Kleinen et al. 2011; Fyfe et al. 2015; Marquer et al. 2017; Roberts et al. 2018; 2019; Zanon et al. 2018; Goedecke et al. 2020; Racimo et al. 2020.
factors shaping past and future vegetation dynamics,\textsuperscript{308} and the historical impacts of varying land use and anthropogenic pressure.\textsuperscript{309}

To better evaluate the past patterns of species occurrences, when interpreting pollen diagrams it is important to consider that plants and plant communities may respond quickly not only to land use intensification but also to abandonment. In fact, in many areas natural or anthropogenic disasters (e.g. large wildfires, wars, epidemics, tsunamis, volcanic eruptions, landslides, floods, extreme drought events) may have triggered the temporary cessation of agro-pastoral activities over large territories for decades, or even centuries. Plant ecologists and vegetation scientists have pointed out that after abandonment the speed and the result of progressive succession processes after land abandonment depend not only on local environmental features (climate, soil, disturbance regime), but also on the structure of the mosaic-like patchwork formed by the semi-natural and cultural components of the landscape. For instance, recent research carried out in Sicily\textsuperscript{310} shows that if woody species and forest nuclei are widespread and close enough to the abandoned agro-pastoral sites, the full recovery of forests and an extensive re-shaping of the whole landscape may happen within a few decades.

Population genetics represent another promising tool for the historical reconstruction of the cultural and socio-economic fluxes throughout the Mediterranean, and may lead us to rethink our paradigms on the speed and path of (and the role played by Sicily in) the Neolithic revolution. One such example is the recent paper\textsuperscript{311} who shed new light on the history of early cultivation and domestication of \textit{Vitis vinifera} on the island. Additionally, recently published pollen spectra represent a basic tool to document the gradual or sudden increase of pollen grains belonging to

\\textsuperscript{308} Henne \textit{et al.} 2015.  \\
\textsuperscript{309} Romano \textit{et al.} 2021.  \\
\textsuperscript{310} E.g. Rühli \textit{et al.} 2005; 2006; La Mela Veca \textit{et al.} 2016.  \\
\textsuperscript{311} De Michele \textit{et al.} 2019.
important cultivated species (e.g. *Olea europaea* and *Vitis vinifera*), and to clarify whether and when woody plants of silvicultural and/or agronomical interest (e.g. *Castanea sativa* and *Corylus avellana*) were introduced by humans during the Holocene or if they should be considered native.

Increasing importance must be given to human sciences, promoting a more intense dialogue between archaeologists, who may point out the cultural and demographic patterns of local population dynamics, life and earth scientists, who may assess the agro-sylvopastoral carrying capacity at the landscape level, linguists who may help with toponym interpretations to detect past occurrences and recent extinctions, and historians, who should be able provide a huge amount of information extracted from travel reports, chronicles, private and public archives, deeds, demographic censuses, reports on epidemics, cadastres, and other official documents.

Contrasting processes (abandonment of traditional agro-forestry practices, increasing grazing/browsing pressure by introduced wild ungulates, the encroachment of woody plants) are currently driving the vegetation dynamics of Sicilian hill systems and mountain ranges. Many patches of semi-natural landscape near the coast, in the plains, and on the low hills of inner Sicily have been destroyed over last fifty years to provide land for intensive agriculture (e.g. greenhouses for tomatoes and strawberries, artichoke plantations, vineyards, olive groves, and citrus and peach orchards). At the same time, several industrial clusters were built, obliterating forever some of the most beautiful and productive coastal plains of Sicily (e.g. Milazzo, Termini Imerese, Augusta, Gela, and Porto Empedocle), whose fertile soils, mild climate and freshwater resources have attracted and sustained human communities over millennia.

---

Izdebski *et al.* 2016.

Historia magistra vitae: indeed, we must share our understanding about past landscape evolution to raise awareness of the short-, mid- and long-term consequences of errors in managing our territory. But, of course, human history is not only a tale of mistakes and destruction: in fact, in many cases local people have been able to perform less impactful ways of exploiting local resources, and/or have left unspoiled very large portions of their environments. For example, we can highlight the growing interest of the scientific community in our very old ‘monumental’ trees\textsuperscript{314} and old-growth forests, corresponding, as they do, to places of special, ‘sacred’ significance.\textsuperscript{315} Understanding the reasons behind the distribution pattern of these living landmarks may help us in reviving past, sustainable management strategies and policies.\textsuperscript{316}

Acknowledgements

We are grateful to Federico Poggiali (Department of Archaeology, Classics and Egyptology, University of Liverpool, UK) for sharing some unpublished data on charcoal analysis carried out in some Sicilian Mesolithic caves; to Tommaso La Mantia (Dept. SAAF, University of Palermo) for his essential support of the fieldwork carried out by the research group of Bern; to Riccardo Guarino (Dept. STEBICEF, University of Palermo, Italy), Giuseppe Garfi (IBBR-CNR, Unit of Palermo), and Pietro Lo Cascio (Nesos, Lipari), whose critical advice and helpful suggestions improved the quality of this contribution. We are also indebted to Giuseppe Vendramin (IBBR-CNR, Unit of Florence, Italy) for sharing information on the possible applications of forest plant genetics.

\textsuperscript{314} Schicchi and Raimondo 2007.

\textsuperscript{315} Verschuuren et al. 2010; Frascaroli et al. 2015.

\textsuperscript{316} Spies et al. 2016; Badalamenti et al. 2018.
Bibliography


of the Nebrodi Mountains (Sicily, Italy). *Journal of Quaternary Science* 27(7): 687–698.


Caracuta, V., Fiorentino, G. and Martinelli, M.C. 2012. Plant remains and AMS: dating climate change in...
the Aeolian Islands (Northeastern Sicily) during the 2nd Millennium BC. Radiocarbon 54: 689–700.


Kontakiotics, G. 2016. Late Quaternary paleoenvironmental reconstruction and paleoclimatic implications of the Aegean Sea (eastern Mediterranean) based on paleoceanographic


S1 preserved in high-resolution shallow-water sediments of Taranto Gulf, central Mediterranean. *Palaeogeography Palaeoclimatology Palaeoecology* 534: 109340.


Pacciarelli, M., Scarano, T. and Crispino, A. 2015. The transition between the Copper and Bronze Ages


Tylko, R.H. 2017. Obsidian studies in the prehistoric Central Mediterranean: After 50 years, what have we learned and what still needs to be done? *Open Archaeology* 3(1): 264–278.


Weiss, H. 2016. Global megadrought, societal collapse and resilience at 4.2–3.9 ka BP across the


Zanchetta, G., Bini, M., Cremaschi, M., Magny, M. and Sadori, L. 2013. The transition from natural to anthropogenic-dominated environmental change in Italy and the surrounding regions since the Neolithic. *Quaternary International* 303: 1–9.


Analyse historique des variations du débit provoqué par les séismes pendant les siècles XVe–XXe: le cas de Termini Imerese (Sicile centro-septentrionale)

Patrizia Bova†, 2 Antonio Contino, 1 and Giuseppe Esposito 2

1 Università degli studi di Palermo - Dipartimento di Scienze della Terra e del Mare (DISTEM).
2 Accademia Mediterranea Euracea di Scienze, Lettere e Arti (AMESLA) di Termini Imerese (Palermo).

Abstract: This study was carried out in northern-central Sicily, especially in the eastern sector of Trabia-Termini Imerese Mounts (1326 m a.s.l. at Mount S. Calogero). These relief, an important segment of the Sicilian Maghrebid chain, consist of built tectonic units, which originate from the deformation of two distinct Meso-Cenozoic paleogeographic domains (so-called Immerese and Sicilide), emplaced during the Neogene. The Immerese Units derive from the deformation of a carbonate and carbonate-siliciclastic marine deep-water succession (basin-slope, from the Middle Triassic to the Oligocene, thickness c. 1200–1500 m). The Sicilide Units, tectonically overlying the terrigenous covers of the Immerese (Numidian Flysch, Upper Oligocene-Lower Miocene), derive from the deformation of a marly clays and marly limestones basinal marine succession (Upper Cretaceous-Lower Oligocene). The main aquifers of Trabia-Termini Imerese Mountains are hosted in the calcareous-dolomitic (Sciapalo and Fanusi fm.) and calcareous (Crisanti fm.) rocks of the Immerese succession. The structural edifice is unconformably overlain by a syntectonic terrigenous, evaporitic and clastic-carbonate deposits (Serravallian–Pliocene age).

The most recent deposits regard the marine and alluvial terraces (Pleistocene) and debris cover, colluvia, alluvia, sand beach (Holocene). The tectonic thrusts (Middle-Upper Miocene), currently SW-dipping, consisting in a NE–SW-trending maximum compression. The strike-slip and/or transpressional fault system, consisting in a NNW–SSE and NE–SW N–S-trending (Miocene Pliocene interval). The extensive tectonic (Plio-Quaternaire) generated two faults system, respectively oriented E–W and N–S. Termini Imerese, the ancient and flourishing Augustan colony of Thermae Himerenses, is a picturesque town, situated on the Tyrrenhenian coast, c. 30 km from Palermo. Since the Roman domination, the town was supplied through an aqueduct, an impressive water engineering project (two lines, c. 7.1 and 3 km long), that conveyed large amounts of potable water from the two Brocato-Fridda and Favara-Scamaccio spring groups (the latter bearing warm waters with low enthalpy). In the late Medieval period, the ancient aqueduct had to be restored in some parts, following structural decline, wars, and natural disasters. During the droughts of the late 15th/early 16th century, the ancient aqueduct gave indications of reduced water flow, and this forced the local civil administration to strengthen the water supply from the Favara-Scamaccio springs (which then exhibited flow rates of up to 60 l/s). Finally, in 1525, water poured again from the monumental fountain in the main square, which terminated the droughts. Owing to the very serious earthquake of 1693 (which struck the eastern sector of Sicily), the Favara-Scamaccio springs suffered drastic decreases in flow and marked oscillations, with disappearances/reappearances of water that worsened in dry periods. This seismic-triggered vulnerability was attested also in the centuries that followed (1726, 1823, 1906, 1907, 1908, 1968), until the Favara-Scamaccio springs totally dried up.

The numerous data presented provide a detailed reconstruction and complete picture, since the 15th century, of the history of the public water supply of Termini Imerese, through the aqueduct of Favara-Scamaccio. The research discussed in this paper, through an integrated methodological approach, combines the findings of geological research and of an historical analysis of collected documentary records, paving the way for further investigations (e.g. seismic-triggered hydrogeological vulnerability modelling, future management, protection and planning of underground water resources, new geothermal investigations).

Keywords: seismic hydrogeology, seismic vulnerability, multi-layered aquifers, documentary data, Termini Imerese, Sicily

Introduction


Après deux millénaires, au XIXe siècle, le célèbre géologue écossais Charles Lyell (Kinnordy Kirrimuir, Forfarshire 1797, Londres 1875) a également souligné ces phénomènes, à titre d’exemple, citant le séisme sicilien de 1693 qui a détruit plusieurs villes et bourgs en Sicile oriental2.

Dans la littérature géologique du XIXe et du début du XXe siècle, plusieurs études traitent des relations entre les séismes et les variations des débits des sources, des puits et des cours d’eau3. Ces études ont mis en

1 Strabon éd. 1969, I, 3, 29.
2 Lyell 1832–1833 II: 159–160.
évidence les problèmes liés à la vulnérabilité des aquifères pendant les séismes. Ces derniers peuvent en effet influencer les équilibres hydrodynamiques des aquifères et, conséquemment, l’alimentation et le débit des sources. Dans la littérature internationale, l’hydrologie/hydrogéologie sismique (seismic hydrology/hydrogeology) est une nouvelle discipline hydrogéologique qui traite, respectivement, l’étude des interactions entre séismes et systèmes hydriques de surface et souterrains.

Les caractéristiques reliefs Mésozoïques calcaréo-dolomitiques et calcaréo-siliciclastiques des Monts de Termini Imerese-Trabia constituent un laboratoire naturel pour l’étude des ressources d’eau souterraine dans ce secteur de la Sicile.

Les caractéristiques hydrogéologiques de cette zone sont strictement contrôlées par les lithologies et par les facteurs structuraux et géomorphologiques (surtout le processus karstiques).

Le cas d’étude des sources du groupe Favara-Scamaccio (dorénavant GFS), au moins à notre connaissance, constitue une unicité parce que nous permet d’avoir des mesures de débit dès la fin du XVIIe siècle, selon les systèmes employés en Sicile pendant cette époque. De plus, le GFS est particulièrement significatif parce que aux oscillations ordinaires du débit des sources, liées au régime pluviométrique, se superposent des augmentations ou diminutions soudaines (jusqu’à zéro) liées aux événements météo-climatiques extrêmes et aussi aux séismes. Une complication ultérieure dérive de la complexe interaction entre les aquifères plus superficiels, froids, et ceux plus profonds caractérisés par un thermalisme à basse enthalpie.

Cette étude, basée sur une approche interdisciplinaire/multidisciplinaire, menée dans un secteur clé des monts susmentionnés, s’insère dans le cadre d’une recherche qui vise à analyser les interactions entre séismes et systèmes aquifères calcaréo-dolomitiques et calcaréo-siliciclastiques fissurés et karstifiés, superficiels et profonds. Les résultats préliminaires de ces recherches sont présentés ci-dessous.

Zone d’étude

La structure principale des monts de Termini Imerese-Trabia se compose de deux séquences méso-cénozoïques tectoniquement superposées, respectivement constituées par des dépôts appartenant à deux domaines paléogéographiques: le domaine Imerese (Trias moyen-Oligocène, épaisseur environ 1200–1500 m) et le domaine Sicilide (Crétacé supérieur-Oligocène inférieur, épaisseur environ 50–70 m), localement couvert en discordances par des dépôts synthétectoniques déformés du Mio-Pliocène.

Dans la zone d’étude, les unités Imeresi dérivent de la déformation d’une succession de bassin-escarpement calcaréo-dolomitiques et/ou calcaréo-siliciclastiques d’âge méso-cénozoïque (domaine Imerese).

La succession Imerese sensu strictu, de bas en haut, se compose de: marnes et calcaires (Formation Mufara, Trias moyen), calcaires marneux à silex (Formation Scillato, Trias supérieur), dolomies et brèches dolomitique (Formation Fanusi, Lias inférieur), radiolarites, argilites siliceuses avec intercalations calcariénitiques et/or calciruditiques resédimentés, constitués par des éléments clastiques de mer peu profonde (Formation Crisanti, Lias moyen-Crétacé supérieur), marnes et calcaires marneux (Formation Calvaturo, Eocène-Oligocène inférieur). La couverture argilo-gréseuse et grése-argileuse de cette succession (Flysch numidien, Oligocène supérieur-Miocène inférieur) est souvent décorée de son substrat.


Dans le secteur Sud de la zone étudiée, les affleurements du Mio-Pliocène, de bas en haut, présentent: dépôts marins marneux ou marno-sableux (Formation Castellana, Serravallien supérieur-Tortonien inférieur), conglomeratiques de faciès continental et grése-argileux marins (Formation Terravecchia, Tortonien-Messinien supérieur), evaporitiques (Groupe gypseux-solfifère, Messinien) et au sommet franchement marins, marno-calcaires (Trubi, Zancleano). Dans les alentours proche de la côte, des dépôts marins terrassés et continentaux du Quaternaire (éboulis, éboulis ordonnées, dépôts colluviaux, alluviales terrassé etc.)

5 Catalano et al. 2004.
Patrizia Bova et al.: Analyse historique des variations du débit provoqué

La tectonique de compression (Miocène moyen-supérieur) a généré des redoublements internes dans les unités Imeresi\(^6\) avec une direction de compression maximale orientée NE–SO. La subséquente tectonique de transpression (du Miocène, NNO–SSE pour les décrochements droits et NE–SO pour les systèmes antithétiques gauches), a produit un raccourcissement supplémentaire dans les unités Imeresi et Sicilidi. La tectonique cassante (Plio-Quaternaire) a généré des failles normales et/ou chevauchements (les triangles sont du côté chevauchant);


\(^6\) Contino et al. 2004; Catalano et al. 2011.

\(^7\) Gennaro et al. 2012.
Géomorphologie

Le schéma géomorphologique des Monts de Termini Imerese-Trabia présente deux paysages différents, respectivement calcaréo-dolomitiques et ou calcaréo-siliciclastiques et argilo-marnes. Le premier présente des pentes abruptes et de nombreuses morphologies karstiques et de morphosélection, le second est caractérisé par des pentes irrégulières et faiblement inclinées, principalement affectées par des glissements de terrain et, localement, par l'érosion accélérée.

L’alternance des lithologies à différents degrés d’érodable et les structures tectoniques sont responsables du développement des morphologies structurales, particulièrement évidentes dans les pentes NE et SO des Monts de Termini Imerese-Trabia. Les escarpements de failles, orientés NO-SE, dont la hauteur a été amplifiée par l’érosion sélective, dominent le paysage, en particulier du côté tyrrhénien.


Hydrogéologie

Les roches calcaréo-dolomitiques (complexe calcaréo-dolomitique, formations Scillato et Fanusi) et calcaires (complexe calcaire, formation Crisanti) de la succession Imerese, milieu perméable fissuré et/ou karstifié, abritent les principaux aquifères des monts de Trabia-Termnici Imerese. La grande éminence morphostructurale calcaire-dolomitique du Mont S. Calogero est la principale zone de recharge des aquifères du territoire étudié.

Quatre unités hydrostructurales Imeresi ont été reconnues dans cette région: Monte Cane-Monte S. Calogero; Monte S. Onofrio-Monte Rotondo, Monte Rosamarina-Monte Pileri et Capo Grosso-Torre Colonna. Dans la zone d’étude, sont visibles seulement les parties orientales des trois premières unités hydrostructurales (hydrostructures de S. Calogero, Rotondo et Rosamarina-Pileri).

La circulation de l’eau souterraine est conditionnée par les caractéristiques hydrostratigraphiques de la succession Imerese, par les géométries structurales (notamment les ramp-flat et les discontinuités tectoniques) et par la présence de formes karstiques.

Les terrains des unités Sicilidi (recouvrant tectoniquement les Imeresi) jouent généralement un rôle hydrogéologique modeste pour plusieurs raisons :
ils ont une extension réduite ; ils sont disjoints en klippes (ou îlots) ; et ils sont constitués d’horizons argilo-siliceux et calcaires-marneux.

Certaines horsts (Favara et Termini Imerese) abritent des manifestations hydrothermales superficielles à basse enthalpie, généralement liées à des systèmes de failles qui jouent le rôle des voies préférentielles pour la montée de l’eau chaude, tandis que dans les grabens, les fluides thermals présents dans les réservoirs carbonatés profonds sont scellés par les couvertures argileux imperméables du Flysch numidique. De plus, sur la côte de Termini Imerese, sont connus des flux d’eaux chaudes sous-marines, particulièrement riches en chlorures.15

Caractéristiques climatiques et hydrologiques

La zone étudié présente un climat méditerranéen typique avec des étés longues, chaudes et secs (en raison du Sirocco) et des hivers courts, parfois très froids. La température moyenne du mois le plus chaud est supérieure à 22 °C, tandis que les moyennes hivernales sont supérieures à 5 °C mais le minimum descend au-dessous de 0 °C sur les montagnes. Le régime des précipitations atmosphériques se caractérise par une concentration des pluies en particulier au semestre automne-hiver et par une raréfaction au semestre printemps-été.16

Le bilan hydrique moyen pour la période 1982–1996 a été établi pour évaluer l’infiltration annuelle moyenne. À cette fin, les auteurs ont utilisé les données de précipitations (P) et de température (T) pour les suivantes stations météorologiques représentatives:

- stations pluviométriques de Casteldaccia, Misilmeri, Monumentale et Caccamo;

- stations thermométriques de Ciminna et Cefalù.

Les précipitations annuelles moyennes sont de 744 mm, la température moyenne de 15,6 °C. Pour le calcul de l’évaporation potentielle (ETP), ils ont utilisé la formule de Thornthwaite18. Le bilan hydrique mensuel au sol, pour une capacité de champ de 20 mm, a permis d’estimer la valeur mensuelle de l’évapotranspiration réelle (ETR) égale à 366 mm. Étant admis que la zone est principalement drainée par le fleuve S. Leonardo, le ruissellement de surface a été évalué à l’aide des données (période 1982–1994) de la station hydrométrique Monumentale (pont monumental sur le S. Leonardo). Les valeurs moyennes de ruissellement de surface (Ds) représentent le 10% des précipitations annuelles (P). Sur la base des calculs de bilan, il en résulte 303 mm (pour Ds = 10% P), ce qui correspond à environ 1450 l/s.

Le groupe Favara-Scamaccio et son aqueduc

À l’époque romaine, Thermae Himerenses était alimentée par un imposant aqueduc, une œuvre vraiment de haute ingénierie (nommée Aqua Cornelia, longueur: 7,1 km), qui captait les sources de Brocato et Fridda, situées sur les pentes N, calcaire-dolomitiques, du S. Calogero et, vraisemblablement, aussi celles du GFS (au SE de l’actuel Termini Imerese). Ces ouvrages, à travers un complexe système de décanter, cuves, canaux, puits de ventilation, ponts, tuyaux (dans certaines sections sous pression) et tunnels, ont traversé plusieurs torrents, conduisant les eaux potables vers la ville antique.

Une deuxième ligne d’alimentation (longueur: 3 km), remontait la vallée de la Barratina, traversant les contrées Figurella et Mazzarino vers la ville antique. Selon Belvedere19, il n’est pas clair si cet autre aqueduc était une œuvre autonome utilisant le GFS, ou réalisé en remplacement partiel du précédent, pour remédier au dysfonctionnement d’un secteur de l’Aqua Cornelia.

À défaut de preuve, nous pouvons seulement avancer des hypothèses sur la continuité d’utilisation de l’ancien aqueduc entre la décadence de l’Empire romain et le bas moyen-âge. Pendant les siècles, les anciennes œuvres hydrauliques ont souffert peut-être la détérioration structural, le ruine produite par les calamités naturels et les invasions.

Dans la première moitié du XIe siècle, les Angevins, pendant lors siège destructeur de Termini (qui a duré deux mois du 19 juin au 27 août 1338), coupèrent les conduites des eaux courantes (vivis aquis) pour contraindre les habitants à la soif. À l’état actuel des connaissances, il n’est pas possible d’attribuer à cet événement de guerre, ni à des épisodes sismiques ou de glissements de terrain, la reconstruction des arcs (en ogive gothiques) de l’antique aqueduc dans la contrée sous Tenaglia.21

Un acte perdu du notaire Tommaso La Viola de Termini, daté Octobre 1496, rappelle l’existence de la contrée canalium (aujourd’hui Piazza S. Antonio et rue Falcone-Borsellino), c’est-à-dire des canalisations du vieux aqueduc22. L’Aquaeductus est aussi mentionnée, en passant, par Arezzo.23

14 Abate et al. 2015; Contino 2019: 139.
15 Ciofalo 1924: 11.
16 Contino 2019: 127.
17 Contino et al. 2004; Contino et al. 2007.
18 Contino et al. 2007.
19 Belvedere 1986: 79.
21 Romano 1838: 157, note no. 35.
22 De Michele (éd.) 1950: 29.
23 Arezzo 1537: 27.
Avant de détailler l’histoire de l’aqueduc d’époque moderne du GFS, nous voulons fournir un encadrement physiographique, géologique-structural, hydrogéologique et hydronymique des émergences.

Le GFS, constitué d’une source principale (Favara) et d’une secondaire (Scamaccio), depuis le XVIe siècle il s’appelait Sette Zappe d’Acqua (hydronyme dérivant d’une mesure de débit, dont sept zappe correspond à peu près 60 l/s). Le GFS, actuellement inactif, était situé à 100 m d’altitude environ, entre les pentes nord-ouest du S. Calogero et la ville de Termini Imerese, et ses eaux étaient hypothermales (T = 20°–24° C) et potables, probablement suite au mélange entre eaux froides (alimentées par l’aire d’infiltration du S. Calogero) et thermales (alimentées par les aquifères profonds). Les eaux jaillissaient du flanc nord de la structure anticlinale faillée de Favara, entourée des argiles numidiques. Cette structure, avec plongement périclinalique, est constituée spécialement par des calcaires du Crétacé supérieur (membre des brèches à rudistes, Formation Crisanti, Figure 2) et bordée par trois côtés par deux systèmes de failles normales (les plus anciennes WSW–ENE et le plus récents N–S). En septentrion la structure est taillé par des petites failles inverses de direction E–W, en accord avec les données de la prospection sismique.24

Favara est un hydronyme islamique: fawwāra ‘(source qui) fait des bulles ou gicle’, ‘jet d’eau’ (cf. fawwār, ‘gargouillement’, effervescence); il s’agissait donc d’une source liée aux aquifères au moins partiellement confinés et cela s’accorde également avec les événements ultérieurs, tels que le régime d’écoulement, avec une notable réduction de débit en conséquence des séismes, soulignée par des disparitions/réapparitions répétées.25 Le hydronyme Scamaccio, cependant, est sicilien: Scamàcciu ‘trop-plein’, ‘dévergoi’.

Vers le XVe siècle, la Favara s’appelait aussi Fontana d’Incapo (du sicilien ’ncapu, ‘supérieur’). Les actes des XVIe-XVIIe siècles, la désignent Fontana Superiore ou Fontana Vecchia.26

Pendant la grande sécheresse qui a affecté l’île entre la seconde moitié du XVIe siècle et le milieu du XVIe siècle de notre ère,27 l’ancien aqueduc a montré des problèmes de débit, probablement liés à une diminution des eaux fournies par Brucato-Fridda. Au début du XVIe siècle, les giurati (administrateurs municipaux) de Termini Imerese, pour intégrer la diminution d’alimentation, ont décidé d’améliorer les œuvres hydraulique du GFS, créant une nouvelle prise d’eau avec relative

24 Abate et al. 2015: 94.
27 Trasselli 1982.
canalisation (qui, au moins en partie, reprendrait le
chemin du pont romain de Figurella ou archi vecchi,
c’est à dire l’antique aqueduc). Le nouveau aqueduc,
en particulier dans la section de la contrée Mazzarino
(encore partiellement existante), a maintenu toujours
sa valeur monumentale, devenant une caractéristique
typique du paysage (Figures 3, 4).

Au parlement général du 10 août Xe indication 1508,
tenue à Palerme dans la grande salle du Steri (du
latin osterium ‘palais’, aujourd’hui siège du recteur de
l’Université locale), l’ambassadeur de la ville de Termini
a présenté une supplique au vice-roi Raimondo Cardona,
concernant diverses arguments, parmi lesquelles
de donner la priorité au nouvel aqueduc (selon une

Figure 3 : Ruines de l’aqueduc de Favara (XVe siècle) et de la tour romaine de décompression, Photo
Michele Salvo, XXe siècle (courtoisie de Michele et Francesco Ciofalo).

Figure 4: Ruines de l’aqueduc de Favara (XVe siècle) dans la contrée Mazzarino (aujourd’hui rue Falcone
Borsellino), Photo Michele Salvo, XXe siècle (courtoisie de Michele et Francesco Ciofalo).
précédente inconnue autorisation). L’aqueduc était financé avec les recettes de trois denari (000, 3 lires) pour chaque salma (2, 74 hectolitres) et cantàro (80 kg) des provisions extraites du Caricatore (complexe des entrepôts pour le stockage temporaire des fournitures avant l’embarquement) et qui a été enregistré quatre jours plus tard. La pétition (qui expressément déclare une réduction du débit affluent dans l’aqueduc vieux) a été réitérée le 4 février XVI Indiction 1511, peut-être en prévision du parlement successif du 13 août.

En 1511–12, étant l’universitas (c’est-à-dire la municipalité) sans fonds, les possédant étaient obligé par les giurati à avancer l’argent pour les nouveaux ouvrages hydrauliques.

Une fois réalisé, le nouvel aqueduc du GFS, était adorné dans la place principale (actuelle Piazza Duomo) par une fontaine monumentale avec quatre canaux en bronze, mentionnée par Maurolico, Alberti, Solito se souviennent. Cette fontaine publique est idéalement représentée dans le grand fresque représentant ‘Sthenius qui s’oppose à la raptuosité du propère Caius Cornelius Verres’, parti e d’un cycle imposant (1609–10) qui orne la chambre du magistrat dans l’édifice municipal local, œuvre de Vincenzo La Barbera (Termini Imerese, 1576/1577–Palerme, 1642), peintre maniériste et architecte.

Une inscription en distiques, placée sur ce monument, racontait de 305 lustres (pendant la naissance du Rédempteur), c’est-à-dire de l’année 1525, date d’accomplissement (Battaglia 1887–90), tandis que Solito fait remonter la construction au 1500.

Les actes des giurati de Termini Imerese (Acta Magnificorum Juratorum Splendidissimae et Fidelis Civitatis Therarum, dorénavant AMJ), œuvres manuscrites de la local Bibliothèque municipal sont la source documentaire principale que nous avons utilisé pour ces recherches.

Ce conduit a été construit sous la direction du gouverneur de l’eau (responsable des travaillés hydrauliques), le Magister Angelo Amodeo, qui il a aussi aménagé et nettoyé la tour piézométrique de compression de l’Aqua Cornelia.

Un acte du 5 octobre Xa Indiction 1551 (Anonyme XVIII siècle: 183r–188v), stipulé en faveur d’Alessandro

Les actes des giurati de Termini Imerese (Acta Magnificorum Juratorum Splendidissimae et Fidelis Civitatis Therarum, dorénavant AMJ), œuvres manuscrites de la local Bibliothèque municipal sont la source documentaire principale que nous avons utilisé pour ces recherches.

Ce conduit a été construit sous la direction du gouverneur de l’eau (responsable des travaillés hydrauliques), le Magister Angelo Amodeo, qui il a aussi aménagé et nettoyé la tour piézométrique de compression de l’Aqua Cornelia.

Un acte du 5 octobre Xa Indiction 1551 (Anonyme XVIII siècle: 183r–188v), stipulé en faveur d’Alessandro

Les actes des giurati de Termini Imerese (Acta Magnificorum Juratorum Splendidissimae et Fidelis Civitatis Therarum, dorénavant AMJ), œuvres manuscrites de la local Bibliothèque municipal sont la source documentaire principale que nous avons utilisé pour ces recherches.

Ce conduit a été construit sous la direction du gouverneur de l’eau (responsable des travaillés hydrauliques), le Magister Angelo Amodeo, qui il a aussi aménagé et nettoyé la tour piézométrique de compression de l’Aqua Cornelia.

Un acte du 5 octobre Xa Indiction 1551 (Anonyme XVIII siècle: 183r–188v), stipulé en faveur d’Alessandro

La plus ancienne attestation documentaire du thermalisme du GFS est présente dans un acte des giurati de Termini du 28 avril XV Indiction 1587 (AMJ 1586–1587). À cette date, les giurati ont envoyé aux autorités vice-royales la demande de concession des œuvres hydrauliques pour le nouvel projet de canalisation de la source de Canalotto (dans la vallée du S. Leonardo). L’idée était de intégrer, avec cette source, le débit de l’aqueduc municipal alimenté par le GFS, d’où sortait, comme spécifie le document, de l’eau thermale (et est acqua calda). Cette œuvre hydraulique était maintenue grâce à l’annone de deux grani (0,04 lires) sur chaque salma et cantàro des provisions extraites du Caricatore. Malheureusement des nouveau travaux hydraulique de restauration et de soutien étaient nécessaires pour les dommages provoqués par les récents glissements de terrains (lavanchi).

Entre la fin du XVIe siècle et le début du XVIIe siècle, il y a eu plusieurs années sans pluie qui ont provoqué des sécheresses. En 1609, les documents rappellent une
diminution générale du débit des aqueducs, provoqué par la prolongée pénurie des pluies dans les temps passés, qui a provoqué le tarissement de l’aqueduc. Pendant ce temps, des sources ont été découvertes dans le périmètre urbain, sous les églises de l’hôpital (aujourd’hui musée municipal) et de S. Vito (aujourd’hui maison privée), c’est-à-dire dans la zone à présent située entre les rues Cicerone, Roma et Ugdulena. Avec ces sources on pouvait fournir aisément la ville inférieure. À cet égard, les giurati, ont envoyé à l’autorité vice-royale une demande d’autorisation (ratifiée le 20 octobre VIII Indiction 1609) pour rechercher et collecter ces eaux (jamais effectuée), en utilisant les revenus déjà destinés aux aqueducs, c’est-à-dire deux grani et demi (0,05 lires) sur chaque salma et cantàro extraites du Caricatore.19

En conséquence du grand séisme du 9 janvier 1693 (Figure 5), qui a ravagé la Sicile orientale (intensité épicentrale, MCS, c’est-à-dire en degrés de l’échelle Mercalli, Cancani, Sieberg: VIII–IX; magnitude équivalente, Me: 6,1),40 le GFS a subi une réduction d’un tiers du débit,41 à tel point que les habitants de Termini et de la garnison du château royal souffraient la soif.42

Avant du séisme, les sources du GFS se trouvaient toutes les deux à la même altitude, et les eaux étaient collectées à l’intérieur de la ville supérieure pour être après conduites vers la ville inférieure. Après le séisme, au contraire, la Scamaccio (Figure 6) jaillissait aux pentes du relief de Favara.43 De plus, le séisme a causé des dégâts dans les ouvrages hydrauliques sur une longueur supérieure aux 300 m, aggravées par les pluies qui ont activé des glissements de terrain. En juillet, Scamaccio a fourni 15 denari d’eau (2 l/s), suffisantes pour alimenter trois fontaines de la ville inférieure. En 1701, la Favara était totalement disparue et cela s’est répété dans la sécheresse estivale de 1724. En 1724–1725, le Supremo Tribunale del Real Patrimonio (magistrature concernant le patrimoine domanial) a envoyé l’ingénieur hydraulique Francesco Kochler pour concevoir les remèdes appropriés.44 Le nouveau adducteur a été réalisé sous la direction de Mastro Diego La Cavara (qui pour ces mérites devenait gouverneur de l’eau) et achevée au cours de l’année de l’indiction suivante. Le nouveau ouvrage hydraulique a été inauguré lors du 33e anniversaire du séisme, le 11

41 Contino et al. 2003; Contino et al. 2012.
42 Contino 2019: 197.
janvier 1726, comme proclamait une inscription murale (détruite en 1885) dans le bâtiment municipal.45

Le caractère fragmentaire ou lacuneux de la série des actes des giurati di Termini (1726–1727; 1730–1732; 1734–1735; 1739–1753; 1756–1766; 1767–1768; 1770–1788) ne permet pas une reconstruction ponctuelle des vicissitudes du GFS pendant cette époque.

Heureusement, nous avons la précieuse source documentaire d’un historien local, Giovanni Andrea Guarino (1703–1777). Guarino, en effet, témoigne que le 1er septembre 1726, la pénurie d’eau était terminée parce que le séisme destructeur de Palerme (MCS VI–VII; Me 5.7) avait provoqué une augmentation du débit de la Favara. Cette augmentation fut telle que le comte Ferrer dut travailler davantage pour améliorer les œuvres hydrauliques, afin que les eaux soient abondantes aussi bien dans la ville supérieure, y compris dans le château royal, que dans la ville inférieure.46 Les fontaines publiques ont été rénovées, comme celle très importante de la place principale, et autres. Des abreuvoirs pour les bétails ont été construits extra moenia au coin des plus importantes portes de la ville (de Caccamo, de Palerme et de Messine).

Pendant l’automne 1728, malgré l’incrémentation du débit de la Favara, la quatrième partie de la ville était sans eau, surtout celle inférieure (spécialement les tanneries, jusqu’à leurs déversement dans le torrent Barratina. La nouvelle ouvrage hydraulique a été commencé en 1751 et a dû grimer sur le torrent à travers un pont. À cette occasion, au niveau de la ville inférieure, dans le quartier des Botteghelle (boutiques de charcutier), fut construite une fontaine avec deux canaux et nombreuses maisons ont reçu l’eau courante.

En 1755, cependant, les pluies ont provoqué une diminution d’une partie de l’adduction des eaux.48

En 1761, un période de nouvelle sécheresse a commencé.49 Trois ans plus tard, il y avait encore l’assèchement de la Favara et seule la ville inférieure (dont les fontaines publiques restaient le seules en activité) restait alimentée par le Scamaggio, tandis que la partie restante, y compris le château, était sans eau.

Guarino affirme que cela se serait produit en raison de certains travaux (avec un coût de 600 once) exécutés pour essayer de réunir dans Scamaccio aussi les sources de la Favara, en supposant, à tort, de pouvoir atteindre débit majeur dans la ville supérieure.50

Une pétition des giurati de Termini et des deputati dell’acqua (fonctionnaires pour la gestion des eaux), datée du 11 octobre 1765 et un rapport du 19 novembre de la même année,51 documentent un débit de 5-6 pinne (0,16–0,18 l/s) pour la Favara, juste assez pour baigner le début des œuvres hydrauliques. Les mauvaises travaux dans la prise d’eau proposés par le maître Giacomo Di Pasquale et l’ingénieur Nicolò Palma sont mentionnés, en opposition avec le maître Pasquale Cardinale. En Novembre, une grande inondation a provoqué l’obstruction de l’aqueduc de Scamaccio par la boue et les débris.52 D’après un rapport établi le 8 février 1766, nous savons que le débit de la Favara venait de monter à environ 10 pinne (0,3 l/s), même si on espérait sa croissance ultérieure en raison de l’abondance des pluies hivernales de cette année.53

Le 10 février 1788, le Supremo Tribunale del Real Patrimonio a autorisé les nouveaux travaux de maintenance et restauration de l’ouvrage (partiellement obstruée par les concrétions calcaires) déjà existante de Favara (à accomplir pendant les cinq ans successifs), laquelle a été fissuré et endommagé (danger de croulement d’un arc) par les pluies torrentielles saisonnières qui ont provoqué des glissements de terre, avec le risque de pollution, surtout pour le ruissellement superficiel, dans les parties les plus fragiles.54 Parallèlement, le prédit tribunal a autorisé un nouveau conduit

50 Guarino 1759–1770: 240, no. 488. Une visite au GFS (9 Mars 2020) as montré la réelle réalisation des travaux mentionné par Guarino, avec l’excavation des plusieurs mètres cubes de calcaire, pour essayer de réunir dans Scamaccio la Favara.
53 AMJ 1765–1766: 33.
54 AMJ 1788, voir surtout l’inédit document essentiel, c’est-à-dire la relation de maître Diego La Cavara: 58r–79v.
(catusato) de distribution des eaux de Scamaccio dans la ville inférieure55 et de Favara dans la ville supérieure.56

Le séisme du 5 mars 1823 (épicentre dans le NE de la Sicile nord-oriental près de Barcellona Pozzo di Gotto et Naso, mais il a été averti jusqu’à Palerme; MCS VIII; Me 5.957), a provoqué l’augmentation de la température (jusqu’à 47,5°C), le quadruplement du débit et, pendant deux jours, une coloration rougeâtre des eaux thermales des Bagni di Termini.58

Le tremblement de terre, selon toute probabilité, a dû causer des fissures dans le conduit des eaux de Favara, qui se sont étendues avec les ultérieures aftershock, jusqu’à la défaillance structurelle. Les glissements de terrain induits par le tremblement de terre sont rappelés par deux relations détaillées.59

Les actes des decurioni (nouvelle dénomination des administrateurs locaux) de Termini Imerese (Atti dei Decurioni di Termini dorénavant ADT), œuvres manuscrites de la local bibliothèque municipal, sont la source documentaire principale que nous avons utilisé pour le période antérieur au 1860.

Le 22 octobre 1824, la chute d’environ 134 m de l’aqueduc de Favara, qui a eu lieu à côté de la terre des Coniglio, déterminait la sécheresse de toute la ville et de Real Forte, à tel point que les travaux de réhabilitation ont été commencé déjà le 3 novembre.60 Le 24 avril 1830, la réhabilitation des arches de l’aqueduc de Favara dans la contrée Mazzarino a été ordonnée en raison de l’état de ruine imminente des structures avec le danger pour la population de rester sans eau.61

Depuis l’annexion de la Sicile au Règne d’Italie la local municipalité voulait la réalisation d’un aqueduc en tuyaux en fer. L’acte du notaire Mormino de Termini Imerese, daté 29 décembre 1866, épreuve l’adjudication de cet conduit du GFS.62

La double série séismique de Termini Imerese du 1906 (11 septembre; MCS VII; Me 5.0) et du 1907 (21 janvier; MCS V–VI; Me 4.2), a provoqué sur les thermes des effets similaires au séisme du 1823 et en combinaison avec l’ultérieur événement de Messina du 28 décembre 1908 (MCS XI; Me 7.1) a provoqué une réduction de 2/3 du débit de Favara.63

Figure 7: Source de Favara. Ouvrages de protection et déversoir (d’après Cingolani et al. 1935–1937), Bibliothèque municipale de Termini Imerese (publication autorisée le 4 Février 2020).

Le grand recensement des sources italiennes, relatif à la Sicile, certifie que le 23 septembre 1930 le GFS présentait un débit de 36,0 l/s et une température de 20° C. Il était utilisé pour l’aqueduc municipal et l’irrigation.64

Cingolani et al.65 montrent les débits (1934), respectivement pour les sources du GFS: 40,5 l/s (Favara, Figures 7, 8) et 6 l/s (Scamaccio). En novembre 1955, le débit maximal de 53,3 l/s a été mesuré, tandis qu’au même mois de 1961, le minimal était de 17 l/s.66

Le séisme destructif du 14–16 janvier 1968 (MCS VIII–IX; magnitude instrumentale Ms 4.9–5.9) de la vallée du Belice (dans le W de la Sicile), a provoqué des effets dans le GFS. Cinq an depuis, à l’occasion de l’achèvement d’une recherche hydrique commandée par l’administration municipale de Termini Imerese, la diminution considérable du débit du GFS a été mise
en évidence,

tandis que dans le recensement des sources souhaité par la Cassa del Mezzogiorno (Office de l’État pour le développement du Midi d’Italie), il y a la dernière mesure officiel de débit (août 1979), c’est-à-dire 8 l/s. Dans l’état actuel des recherches, on ne sait pas quand la disparition totale du GFS s’est produite.

Récemment, les nouvelles recherches géologiques et géophysiques, dans le cadre du projet VIGOR, menées par le Conseil national de la recherche italien, avec le soutien scientifique du DISTEM (Université de Palerme), dans cette zone géothermique ont permis la première enquête géognostique pour la recherche de fluides thermales à basse enthalpie. En effet, le sondage Termini Imerese (140 m d’altitude, 351,30 m de profondeur), situé dans les parages du GFS, a permis d’intercepter un aquifère confiné, thermale à basse enthalpie (22 °C, à -280 / -285 m du plan de campagne), à l’intérieur du complexe calcaire multicouche (Brèche à Rudiste, formation Crisanti), probablement lié aux sources disparues.

Conclusions et perspectives

Les données historiques collectées jusqu’à présent et relatives au GFS, malgré la discontinuité des séries d’archives étudiées (AMJ, ADT), depuis le début du XVIe siècle documentent une certaine vulnérabilité des sources aux épisodes de sécheresse, fréquents et sur des périodes prolongées, qui ont provoqué des diminutions notables du débit. Au moins à partir du séisme de 1693, à cette vulnérabilité s’est également superposée celle relative aux variations de débit induites par les tremblements de terre. Les séismes les plus forts (dont certains avec des épicentres relativement éloignés) ont généré fréquemment une diminution du débit et, plus rarement, des augmentations inattendues (par exemple en 1726).

Une prochaine enquête archivistique (par exemple dans le fonds des notaires défunts de la section de Termini Imerese de l’archive d’État de Palerme) devrait enrichir les données collectées jusqu’à présent.

L’étude discutée dans cet article, à travers une approche méthodologique intégrée, combine les résultats de la recherche géologique et d’une analyse historique des documents collectés, ouvrant la voie à des investigations supplémentaires (par exemple, modélisation de la vulnérabilité hydrogéologique déclenché par les séismes, future gestion, protection et planification des ressources en eau souterraine, nouvelles études géothermiques).

Contributions des auteurs et remerciements

Recherche géologique, interprétation des données et discussion des résultats: PB, AC, GE; recherche
historique et archivistique: PB, AC. Nous sommes très reconnaissants aux organisateurs du colloque ’Watertraces. De l’hydrogéologie à l’archéologie hydraulique en Méditerranée antique’ d’avoir voulu publier, avec une grande disponibilité, les résultats de nos études. Nous voudrions remercier sincèrement les chercheurs suivants pour leur contribution indispensable: Oscar Belvedere (Université de Palerme); Francesco Ciofalo (Termini Imerese); Michele Ciofalo (Université de Palerme); Donaldo Di Cristofalo (géologue, municipalité de Termini Imerese). Notre professeur, le connaisseur de l’hydrogéologie, professeur sans égal, Carmelo Gennaro (Petralia Soprana); Enzo Giunta (géologue, municipalité de Termini Imerese); Claudia Raimondo (Bibliothèque municipale de Termini Imerese); Francesco La Mantia (Termini Imerese), Gennaro (Petralia Soprana); Enzo Giunta (Bibliothèque municipale de Termini Imerese). Cette recherche est dédiée à Gioacchino Cusimano (22 novembre 1947; 9 juin 2018), grand connaisseur de l’hydrogéologie, professeur sans égal, collègue inoubliable et ami fraternel.

Bibliographie


Atti del Decurionato di Termini Imerese. Mss. sec. XIX. Biblioteca comunale di Termini Imerese III 10 i 6 e segg.


Contino, A. 2005. Geologia Urbana dell’abitato e della Zona Industriale di Termini Imerese (Sicilia settentrionale):


Le risorse idriche nel territorio di Alesa

Aurelio Burgio

Università degli Studi di Palermo, Dipartimento Culture e Società, Laboratorio di Topografia Antica

Abstract: This contribution examines the complex archaeological data produced by the prospections carried out in the region of Alesa, in an attempt to recognise the essential elements of the system of collection and distribution of water in rural settlements. The archaeological data are integrated with what can be obtained from the well-known ‘Table of Alesa’, and with other toponymical, environmental, morphological, and geological information. The results are compared with known data in areas with similar characteristics along the northern coast of Sicily.

Keywords: survey, Sicily, Halaesa, aqueduct, pipeline

Che l’acqua sia fondamentale per l’esistenza e la sopravvivenza di una città è un fatto ben noto, e in antico città e insediamenti minori facevano fronte alle loro esigenze attraverso pozzi e cisterne che sfruttavano soprattutto le acque piovane, probabilmente in un contesto ambientale contraddistinto da maggiore piovosità rispetto ad oggi. È altrettanto noto però che l’adduzione di acque sorgive, lo smaltimento ed il drenaggio di quelle superficiali, e più in generale la gestione della risorsa idrica incidono talvolta nella captazione, la collocazione delle condutture lungo i pendii, naturalmente soggetti e fenomeni erosivi, ne ha infatti condizionato lo stato di conservazione, di strutture di questo tipo, e non solo perché facilmente deteriorabili, una volta venuta meno la loro funzione: il costante riutilizzo nel tempo di sorgenti e prese di captazione, la collocazione delle condutture lungo i pendii, naturalmente soggetti e fenomeni erosivi, ne ha infatti condizionato lo stato di conservazione, insieme alla sistematica distruzione dovuta alle colture agricole e alle attività antropiche post-antiche.

A titolo esemplificativo, ma non esaustivo, basti ricordare Akragas,1 Camarina,4 Selinunte,6 Siracusa,6 Solunto,7 Taormina,9 Termini Imerese,9 Tindari,10 A Termini, oltre alle monumental terme11 e all’Acquedotto Cornelio, è documentata parte di un sistema di smaltimento idrico in un settore della città alta – presso l’Anfiteatro – dove le trasformazioni di età imperiale hanno portato a un rinnovamento di monumenti idrici, e in qualche caso anche di insediamenti minori. Si tratta di un tema dalla forte connotazione interdisciplinare,7 da tempo anche in Sicilia oggetto di studi e ricerche in città e insediamenti rurali, e da acquedotti e condotte che solcano il territorio.

Nell’agro delle città greche e romane esisteva inoltre una fitta trama di sorgenti e prese di captazione, cui si collegavano condutture che alimentavano fontane e fattorie, e in qualche caso anche i centri urbani. Si tratta in genere di opere non monumental, che scorrono in pendio incassate nel terreno poche decine di cm sotto il piano di campagna, costituite da canalette scavate nel banco roccioso o realizzate con tratti in muratura, talora alternati a canali in terracotta, che in età romana dovevano contenere e proteggere tubi in piombo. Molto limitata è ovviamente la documentazione archeologica di strutture di questo tipo, e non solo perché facilmente deteriorabili, una volta venuta meno la loro funzione: il costante riutilizzo nel tempo di sorgenti e prese di captazione, la collocazione delle condutture lungo i pendii, naturalmente soggetti e fenomeni erosivi, ne hanno infatti condizionato lo stato di conservazione, in parte alla sistematica distruzione dovuta alle colture agricole e alle attività antropiche post-antiche.

Unapresenza, quella delle acque, che permea il paesaggio in ogni tempo, documentata anche dalla toponomastica e da edifici non meno importanti, come vasche, fontane...
e abbeveratoi,\footnote{Burgio 2002, UT 8, 40: 53–57, 94–97; Burgio 2017: 113.} essenziali per chiunque si muova da un luogo all’altro. Peraltrò, proprio la dislocazione di queste strutture lungo direttrici viarie contraddistinte dalla presenza di insediamenti da età antica a età moderna indizia l’esistenza di un substrato geologico che consente l’agevole captazione delle acque. A titolo di esempio si segnalano, in una zona interna della Sicilia ad elevata piovosità e ricca di sorgenti, lungo un importante percorso viario che segue lo spartiacque tra i fiumi Imera settentrionale, meridionale e Platani, i siti pluristratificati di Chiesazza e San Giacinto,\footnote{Burgio 2002: fig. 2.} sui due versanti opposti di Monte Catuso. Toponimo di matrice araba, correlato alla (elevata) disponibilità di acqua, affiorante sia sul versante meridionale (località Fontanelle) che su quello settentrionale del Monte, a contatto tra calcari della Fm. Gessoso-solfifera e depositi detritici,\footnote{Burgio 2002} dove affiora una delle più ricche sorgenti di età moderna del comprensorio, che – non a caso – alimentava fino a pochi decenni fa un importante acquedotto (‘acquedotto di Marianopoli’, su IGM F. 260 III SO).

In questo contributo sarà presa in esame solo questa tipologia di ‘opere minori’, limitatamente ad un’area della Sicilia settentrionale, l’entroterra di Halaesa Arconidea (Figure 1) indagato con ricerche di superficie a carattere intensivo e sistematico.\footnote{Burgio 2008.} Si tratta come vedremo di pochissimi dati, correlati forse anche alla abilità degli artigiani e alle esigenze di una comunità cui era imposta dalle condizioni ambientali – il gran numero di sorgenti e l’elevata piovosità che contraddistingue la fascia tirrenica della Sicilia, alle pendici della catena montuosa dei Nebrodi e delle Madonie – una gestione sapiente della risorsa idrica. Non è un caso, probabilmente, che strutture simili siano note nei vicini comprensori di Calacte,\footnote{Contrada Serralisa-Samperi: Fiore 1971; Collura 2016: 293.} S. Marco d’Alunzio (in esposizione al locale Museo della cultura e delle arti figurative bizantine e normanne, ma senza indicazione dell’area di provenienza) e Tindari,\footnote{Fasolo 2014: 98–99, 101–102, fig. 117.} dove la piovosità, associata alle accentuate pendenze e a

\begin{figure}
\centering
\includegraphics[width=\textwidth]{figure1.png}
\caption{Il comprensorio di Halaesa}
\end{figure}
suoli con elevata componente argillosa, potrebbe avere favorito più che altrove la realizzazione di condutture che servissero anche ad incanalare e gestire acque sorgive e di ruscellamento (Figure 2). Al contrario, strutture analoghe non sono state individuate in altre aree della Sicilia settentrionale – in parte assimilabili a quella in esame – dove la ricerca sul campo è stata effettuata sempre in modo intensivo e sistematico, il territorio Himera/Termini Imerese e i dintorni del moderno centro di Baucina.22

_Halaesa Arconidea_, fondata alla fine del V sec. a.C., fu tra le più vitali città della Sicilia da età ellenistica alla media età imperiale, finché con il IV secolo sembra decadere rapidamente; sede vescovile, è verosimile che abbia avuto un ruolo importante anche in età bizantina, finché fu abbandonata e il centro abitato si spostò, probabilmente in età islamica, sul vicino colle dove sorge la moderna Tusa.23 Insiemi di età tardoantica sono all’esterno dell’area urbana, lungo la fascia costiera24 e sul versante orientale del bacino del fiume Tusa, lungo uno degli assi viari di collegamento tra la costa e l’entroterra.25

Ad _Halaesa_ l’esigenza di raccogliere, regimentare e smaltire le acque è comprovata dalla presenza di un articolato sistema di canalizzazione e gestione delle acque: fontane pubbliche, cisterne e grandi serbatoi ad un uso collettivo erano dislocati in punti diversi della città, presso l’agorà, le mura di fortificazione e in aree di compluvio.26 Rilevante il serbatoio descritto da Gianfilippo Carettoni poco a Ovest della Torre C, ‘costruito con blocchetti di pietra di tipo simile alle mura’, che ‘presenta verso monte una parete curvilinea rivestita di cocciopesto’;27 non indagato nella sua interezza, meriterebbe una indagine mirata ed estensiva che riguardi tutta l’area circostante, tanto più che nei pressi un serbatoio analogo è stato individuato nel 2004.28 Inoltre, sotto il tessuto viario correva una fitta rete di canali29 realizzati con particolari accorgimenti funzionali e in stretta relazione con le linee di pendenza delle colline, che trovava il suo compimento nello smaltimento all’esterno del centro urbano attraverso le mura di fortificazione, dotate di sbocchi di forma generalmente rettangolare. Tutto il sistema, sembra sottoposto a manutenzione fino a fine II/inizi III sec. d.C., è da riferire essenzialmente ad età ellenistica, per quanto non si possa escludere – mancano tuttavia al

---

22 Bordonaro 2012.
23 Per le vicende storiche Facella 2006; per i dati ascrivibili al IV sec. d.C., Portale 2009.
25 Tigano et al. 1999: 327, fig. 1.
26 Tigan e Burgio 2020: 223.
27 Carettoni 1959: 327, fig. 5.
28 Tigan e Burgio 2020: 225–227, fig. 2b, 5, 6.
momento dati cronologici – che nella sua progettazione possa risalire al primo impianto urbano. Altre strutture sono di età imperiale, come il complesso termale a monte della porta di SO.30

Un importantissimo documento epigrafico a carattere catastale (e non solo), la c.d. Tabula Halaesina,31 di età repubblicana, ci restituisce informazioni non solo sul paesaggio agrario (con implicazioni di carattere economico e giuridico) della città antica, ma anche su alcuni aspetti del tessuto idrografico del comprensorio, contraddistinto da corsi d’acqua di portata diversa.32 Alcuni hanno origine da canali di scolo della fortificazione, e vengono menzionati poiché fanno da limite tra i lotti compresi tra le mura e il corso dell’Alaisos, ricorrente anche come rhous Alaisos (attuale fiume di Tusa); è inoltre menzionato un potamos, alimentato in destra idrografica da un altro corso d’acqua, l’Opikanos. Corsi d’acqua che rappresentavano elementi del paesaggio ben noti e visibili agli abitanti della città, riconoscibili e sicuramente denotati da nomi specifici, microtoponimi che (come avviene ancora oggi) contribuivano – insieme agli edifici extraurbani (sacri e non), alle strade e ai boschi – a fissare luoghi identitari per la comunità.33

Il paesaggio era anche arricchito da fonti (la fonte Ipyrra e quella presso il santuario del Mellichieion) e da un acquedotto (ocheton), la cui salvaguardia era garantita dal divieto di coltivare il terreno su una fascia di 70 piedi intorno alla condotta. Prescrizione di estremo interesse, se si considera che le coltivazioni di età moderna hanno portato alla luce numerosi tratti di un acquedotto – di seguito descritto (Figure 3) – che alimentava la città,34 favorendone tuttavia la progressiva distruzione. Naturalmente non si tratta della stessa struttura menzionata nella Tabula, peraltro da collocare sul versante destro del fiume di Tusa,35 dove non si è rinvenuta alcuna traccia di condutture; è verosimile però che l’acquedotto coincida con quello ricordato alla metà del 1500 da Tommaso Fazello,36 che segnalava ‘mirabili acquedotti’ ed una sorgente copiosa; quest’ultima potrebbe corrispondere all’attuale località Acquacitita (Figure 3, UT 106), a tre miglia dalla costa e a quasi 700 metri di quota, nella zona di captazione del ramo principale dell’acquedotto. Si noti però che due secoli dopo Jean Houel, che soggiornò a Tusa nel 1776,37 non sembra conosca il manufatto, o non ritiene opportuno parlarne, attratto da ben altri monumenti, statue, epigrafi e sepolture.

Tigano e Burgio 2020: 223, 228.
31 Arena 2020, cui si rinvia per l’ampia bibliografia.
33 Belvedere 2008.
34 Burgio 2008: 242-245.
35 Arangio Ruiz e Olivieri 1925: 59.
36 Fazello 1558, I: 9, 4.
37 Facella 2006: 30–32.

Anche ad Halaesa gestione delle acque e viabilità erano in stretta connessione: nell’area dell’ocheton transitava un percorso di ambito non solo locale, la odos xenis, la cui sopravvivenza è probabilmente da riconoscere nella Regia Trazzera Motta d’Affermo-Mistretta (Figure 4), sul versante destro del fiume di Tusa.38 Ne deriva la stretta relazione tra questa direttrice e un paesaggio connotato da insediamenti di varia entità, ascrivibili a periodi differenti; tra questi spicca la vasta necropoli di età tardo-antica individuata – sulla dorsale che risale in quota verso il centro moderno di Motta d’Affermo – a Cozzo Sorbo, da collegare al vicino sito di contrada Belvedere.39

La odos xenis si raccordava dunque all’approdo e alla via Valeria che si snodava lungo la stretta piana costiera ai piedi della città, dove sorgeva la mansio di Halaesa, nota sia dall’Itinerarium Antonini che dalla Tabula Peutingeriana. Mansio, dotata certamente di

38 Di Maggio 2008; Di Maggio 2012.
ambienti termali. Impossibile tuttavia dire se la mansio possa corrispondere all’edificio denominato “Bagni” ricordato da Fazello ai piedi del colle su cui sorgeva la città, oppure se vada cercata (anche) tra gli edifici venuti alla luce circa 500 m più ad Ovest, parzialmente coperti da una necropoli di età tardo-antica, dove sono affiorati anche resti di un acquedotto. Senza dubbio lungo la fascia costiera si sviluppò, soprattutto in età imperiale, un vasto agglomerato, servito da condotti idrici. Più a occidente (in contrada Canale, toponimo più che trasparente) si segnala il rinvenimento di un frammento di tubo fittile, identico a quelli descritti più avanti – del citato acquedotto. Ancora una volta degna

40 Furse lo stesso inglobato nelle case Salamone, in contrada Bagni, vicino alla foce del fiume di Tusa, al cui interno si trovano ambienti con mosaici: Burgio et al. 2008, UT 1: 53.
di interesse la descrizione di Fazello, con la menzione di acquedotti che alimentavano sia i ‘Bagni’ che il vicino Castello (Castel di Tusa), segno dell’esistenza di un’ampia rete di distribuzione.

L’ambiente circostante la città antica è probabile non fosse molto diverso dall’attuale, con sorgenti che alimentano corsi d’acqua a regime torrentizio e aree boschive a roverella e querce da sughero (contrada Suvarello, lungo il vallone Cicera, a SO di Halaesa) anche a bassa quota. Paesaggio comune all’intero comprensorio alesino, non solo – come sopra richiamato – nelle contrade solcate da valloni che dalla zona intorno al colle di Tusa raggiungono direttamente il mare (contrade Canale, Giardino, Murro, Piano Fontane, che alimentano il vallone Nacchio; contrade Vagna e Favara, che alimentano il Langalosi-S. Angelo, ancora più a occidente), ma anche lungo il vallone Cicera (che scorre subito a Ovest di Halaesa) e soprattutto nel bacino del fiume di Tusa, dove vere e proprie aree boschive si sviluppano alla testata dei principali corsi d’acqua del basso e medio corso (contrada Giardinello, vallone S. Giovanni, Fosso Filesse, sulla destra; contrade Lavanche-Margibuffa, vallone del Leone-S. Pantaleo sulla sinistra).

Importanti modifiche sembra però che abbia subito l’alveo del fiume di Tusa, il cui tratto finale è molto più ampio rispetto a pochi secoli fa, come dimostra la posizione del rudere di un ponte eretto forse nel XV secolo, il Ponte Riggieri, poco a SE di Halaesa (Figures 5, 6). Esso dista infatti oltre 300 metri dalla riva destra del fiume, e doveva pertanto essere caratterizzato da un ampio terrazzo alluvionale, smantellato dalle continue piene. D’altra parte, nei documenti della municipalità di Tusa ricorrono stanziamenti finalizzati a ripristinare il ponte, a seguito di eventi parossistici, come si dirà più avanti. Analogamente, la captazione delle acque...
sorge in varie zone dell’agro di Tusa per gli usi urbani, ampiamente attestata almeno dal 1600 in poi nell’area di Piano Fontane, avrà influito sul tessuto idrografico, generando differenze tra l’età antica e quella moderna.

L’acquedotto di Halaesa

Nonostante tale ricchezza di risorse idriche, segni relativi alla gestione delle acque sono riscontrabili soltanto sul versante sinistro del Tusa, sull’asse – una dorsale in moderata pendenza da Sud a Nord (Figures 1, 3) – che collega Pizzo Taverna (Acquacitita) a Serra di Cuozzo, Serra di Bruno e la collina di S. Maria, dove sorge Halaesa, facendo da spartiacque con il vallone Cicera (vallone del Ponte nella zona di testata, contrada Acquatico).

La dorsale si caratterizza per ampie zone con spiccata erosione, sia areale, sia alla testata dei valloni, a causa della configurazione geomorfologica a crinale e dei litotipi prevalenti (Flysch di Troina-Tusa); qui, proprio la moderata pendenza, solo a tratti interrotta da piccole balze, e gli affioramenti rocciosi lungo il crinale potrebbero aver indotto a collocare lungo la cresta il tracciato dell’acquedotto che riforniva la città antica.

Lungo la dorsale sono venuti alla luce, in occasione di ripetuti sopralluoghi effettuati nell’arco di una decina di anni a partire dal 1993, una serie di tubi in terracotta, in qualche caso ancora in situ, incastriati nella roccia, in altri portati alla luce dai lavori agricoli (ulteriori sopralluoghi, tra l’estate del 2018 e la primavera del 2019, hanno rilevato tuttavia la scomparsa della maggioranza dei tubuli visti anni prima, né sono stati riscontrati nuovi affioramenti). Solo i tubi incastri in roccia a Serra di Bruno (Figures 7, a-b), e gli spezzoni riutilizzati nei muri a secco sono ancora oggi al loro posto, e insieme ai manufatti di superficie hanno permesso di ricostruire sia il tracciato (Figure 3), sia – grazie alla collaborazione con l’allora Dipartimento di Ingegneria Idraulica dell’Università di Palermo, e alla disponibilità dei proff. Goffredo La Loggia, Giuseppe Ciraolo e Antonino Maltese – il suo profilo altimetrico (Figure 8).

Nel dettaglio, sono state individuate due distinte condotte, sui versanti occidentale ed orientale di Serra di Cuozzo (m 582), alimentate da due diverse sorgenti, rispettivamente nelle contrade Follia (quota 760, località Acquacitita) e Margivite (quota 550).È verosimile che la condotta che attraversa Margivite – toponimo del sostrato arabo che indica l’abbondanza di acqua – confluisse nell’altra, che rappresenta pertanto quella principale, alimentata dalla sorgente Acquacitita, la più copiosa del comprensorio. Peraltro, proprio all’interno del bottisco (la galleria, moderna, che permette di raggiungere la ‘testa dell’acqua’, cioè la sorgente vera e

Figure 6 – Il Ponte Riggieri.

---

45 Qui si trova una fontana monumentale di età moderna, il c.d. ‘Viviere’, che secondo la vulgata si troverebbe sul sito di una sorgente o fontana di età antica, della quale tuttavia non vi è traccia; in Ragonese e Bono 1989: 35–36 è indicato – ma senza fondamento – un bacino di raccolta delle acque che alimentavano l’acquedotto di Alesa.

46 Caracausi 1993, s.v. Margio.
Aurelio Burgio: Le risorse idriche nel territorio di Alesa

propria) di Acquacitita sono state rinvenute – secondo la vulgata – lucerne di età ellenistica, in esposizione all’antiquarium Badia di Tusa (le lucerne esposte sono tuttavia di età imperiale, ma ciò non esclude che la sorgente, se effettivamente adoperata in età ellenistica, sia stata in uso per lungo tempo).

Ciò non implica continuità d’uso da età antica ad oggi, ma dal punto di vista di una prospettiva temporale di lunga durata è significativo che, nonostante le trasformazioni subite, il comprensorio continui ad essere una delle principali fonti di approvvigionamento idrico dell’agro e della città di Tusa, e che una condotta in ferro, ormai dismessa, solchi tutta la dorsale fino a Castel di Tusa, seguendo lo stesso tracciato dell’acquedotto antico, in alcuni tratti (Serra di Bruno e collina di Santa Maria, bene evidente ad Ovest del santuario di Apollo) correndo affiancata a quest’ultimo (non si può escludere che la realizzazione della condotta moderna abbia portato alla luce, distruggendola in più punti, quella antica). Non è insolita peraltro una simile continuità d’uso del territorio fino ad età moderna: non solo in riferimento alle tracce di centuriazioni e suddivisioni agrarie (quasi per nulla attestate in Sicilia), ma anche riguardo agli acquedotti, come dimostra l’Acquedotto Cornelio di Termini Imerese, affiancato per lunghi tratti, specie nel settore più vicino al centro abitato, all’acquedotto moderno, o a Taormina i resti individuati presso la Chiesa dei Cappuccini.

Tornando all’acquedotto alesino, la condotta principale si snoda per oltre 4.500 m da Acquacitita alla dorsale Serra di Mezzo-Serra di Cuozzo (versante occidentale)-Serra di Bruno, fino all’ingresso in città. A questa vanno aggiunti i ca. 1.500 m del tracciato Margivite-Serra di

87 Belvedere 1986.
48 Muscolino 2020: 57, fig. 5.
Cuozzo-Strina, che aggira sul versante orientale Serra di Cuozzo. Mancano dati precisi sulla quota di posa del manufatto, ad eccezione di un breve tratto sul versante SE di Serra di Bruno,49 dove in sezione sono ancora visibili alcuni tubi a sezione circolare incassati nel banco roccioso pochi cm sotto il piano di campagna (Figure 7, a-b).

Mancano dati anche sulla pendenza,10 che poteva essere spezzata attraverso vasche alternate a tubazioni chiuse tutte le volte che ci si imbatteva in marcate rotture di pendio. Nel suo insieme era certamente una condotta inclinata, con alternanza di tratti a forte, media e bassa pendenza, costruita in parte con canalette di terracotta dalla sezione ad ‘U’ (Figure 9), forse coperte da tegole piane o da mattoni, copertura mai riscontrata tuttavia nei tratti identificati, ovvero da tubi a sezione cilindrica. In questo caso il condotto era alloggiato in trincea, poche decine di cm sotto il piano di campagna, come documentato altrove;41 una struttura analoga a Philosphiana sembra avere ‘a conduit of overlapping, upturned roof tiles...’; nell’entroterra di Eraclea Minoa un ampio taglio in roccia poteva accogliere un acquedotto di età romana, forse a servizio dell’insediamento rurale di Campaiano, distante ben 2,5 km; altre segnalazioni riguardano i territori di Cassibile e di Selinunte.

I tubi cilindrici avevano le estremità conformate a maschio e femmina, e ciò consentiva un incastro perfetto, senza la necessità di ricorrere ad anelli di tenuta esterni.52 Nell’unico caso (Figure 7c)53 in cui l’estremità si è conservata per intero, risulta lunga cm. 10,2, pari a ca. 1/6 del tubo, mentre lo spessore varia da metà a 2/3 circa rispetto a quello delle pareti; il profilo del tubo è pertanto leggermente diverso rispetto a quello rinvenuto da Cultrera a Selinunte.54 Al suo interno, e per tutta la lunghezza, sì è conservato un sottile strato di incrostazioni calcaree (spess. cm 0,9), frutto quasi certamente dell’azione di deposito delle acque correnti; altre incrostazioni visibili sull’elemento recuperabile potrebbero essere dovute alla presenza di acque correnti; altre incrostazioni visibili sull’elemento recuperabile potrebbero essere dovute alla presenza di acque correnti; altre incrostazioni visibili sull’elemento recuperabile potrebbero essere dovute alla presenza di acque correnti; altre incrostazioni visibili sull’elemento recuperabile potrebbero essere dovute alla presenza di acque correnti; altre incrostazioni visibili sull’elemento recuperabile potrebbero essere dovute alla presenza di acque correnti; altre incrostazioni visibili sull’elemento recuperabile potrebbero essere dovute alla presenza di acque correnti; altre incrostazioni visibili sull’elemento recuperabile potrebbero essere dovute alla presenza di acque correnti; altre incrostazioni visibili sull’elemento recuperabile potrebbero essere dovute alla presenza di acque correnti; altre incrosta...
I più simili ai manufatti di Halaesa sono i rinvenimenti dell’entroterra di Calacte. A monte del centro antico, nelle contrade Serralisa, Sampieri e Piano della Chiesa, è stato individuato agli inizi degli anni ’70 del secolo scorso un acquedotto che sembra si sviluppasse per alcuni km, dalle sorgenti di Piano Piraino-Pizzo Castellano-Piano della Chiesa fino alla località Serra Lisi-Acqua Ramusa. Tra i canali in terracotta, lunghi cm 74 e dal profilo ad ‘U’, erano incastrati tra loro e coperti da mattoni, alcuni dei quali recano un bollo il cui testo suggerisce l’intervento della comunità dei Calactini nella realizzazione del manufatto. L’acquedotto – che è stato riferito, ma senza dati probanti, ad età ellenistica – doveva raggiungere Solusapre, località attestata nell’Itinerarium Antonini.

Tra i rinvenimenti connessi all’acquedotto alesino merita infine particolare attenzione una struttura, di cui rimane solo una piccola parte (circa 2,90 x 0,80 m): si tratta di struttura isolata, visibile in elevato per non oltre 1 metro, costruita con pietre informi di medie dimensioni, legate con malta biancastra molto compatta, nei cui dintorni erano altri grossi spezzoni in malta e pietre, e di malta e cocciopesto (Figure 11). Tale struttura, ai piedi di un tratto in forte pendenza all’estremità settentrionale di Serra di Bruno, potrebbe essere interpretata come vasca di disconnessione, destinata a spezzare la pressione dell’acqua che scorreva entro la condotta costituita dai tubi cilindrici di terracotta, sopra descritti, visibili in sezione nel settore più a monte di Serra di Bruno. Non si può escludere che altre casse con medesima funzione esistessero lungo il percorso dell’acquedotto, benché al momento non individuate. Strutture simili non sono note al momento nelle zone vicine, né a Calacte né ad Aluntium; soltanto a Selinunte, lungo la condotta di Torre Bigini si è ipotizzata la presenza di almeno un bacino con questa funzione.

Altro tema è la cronologia dell’acquedotto di Halaesa, per la quale non disponiamo di dati concreti. È chiaro che lunghezza e caratteristiche tecniche dimostrano che si trattò di un impegno economico importante per la città, e lo stesso vale per la manutenzione; né possiamo escludere restauri di singoli tratti o eventuali fasi cronologiche distinte tra i due tracciati identificati intorno a Serra di Cuozzo. Si può ipotizzare che il manufatto risalga al periodo più florido per la città, l’età ellenistico-romana, in considerazione della vitalità del centro urbano. E per quanto si tratti di un’opera meno incisiva sul paesaggismo rispetto agli imponenti manufatti di età romana, non c’è dubbio che la sua realizzazione

---

64 Di Stefano 2000.
67 Fiore 1971: 38, figg. 1–3; Fiore 1976: fig. 4.
68 Fiore 1976: 47.
69 Fourmont 2012: 130.
70 Ma canali e tubuli adoperati sono sempre dello stesso tipo.
La presenza di alcune fattorie e altre installazioni rurali – di età ellenistico-romana ed imperiale – a brevissima distanza dal tracciato suggerisce la possibilità che l’acquedotto potesse alimentare singoli insediamenti nel territorio. Inoltre, rinvenimenti di tubi in aree ben distinte rispetto ai due tracciati attestano l’esistenza di brevi condotte che collegavano sorgenti a singoli insediamenti rurali. Infine, delle acque sorgive ci si poteva servire per alimentare vasche, come sembrerebbe indicare la stretta connessione tra una sorgente, attuale, ed un manufatto rivestito di intonaco all’interno di una villa in contrada Feudo.74 Proprio qui, alle pendici meridionali di Halaesa (Passo della Madonna), giungono i resti ancora visibili in superficie, ma non è chiaro se l’acquedotto permettesse di rifornire davvero la città, considerato il notevole dislivello tra il Passo e la porta meridionale del centro urbano, dove forse poteva trovarsi una fontana e/o cisterne.

Dunque quanto descritto suggerirebbe una forma di continuità d’uso delle risorse del territorio – per l’approvvigionamento idrico della città e per gli insediamenti rurali – che ha paralleli a Torre Bigini, dove alla vasca ‘di opera classica’ se ne sovrappone una moderna;75 nella vasca sono state rinvenute lucerne di età imperiale, e nei dintorni – significativamente ‘contrada Fontana’ – altri manufatti e lucerne di età imperiale.76 Peraltrro, come osserva Salinas,77 dalla descrizione di Tommaso Fazello si deduce che alla metà del XVI secolo fossero visibili acquedotti che raggiungevano Selinunte. Sembra possibile cogliere ancora un parallelo con l’agro di Halaesa, nella continuità d’uso delle risorse.78

Un’ultima considerazione, strettamente legata al sistema idrico del comprensorio, riguarda la possibilità che si possano localizzare i settori in cui ricadevano i gruppi di lotti descritti nella Tabula Halaesina. Sul tema

74 Burgio et al. 2008, UT 40.
77 Salinas 1885: 288.
78 L’edificio del ‘Viviere’, sopra ricordato.
divergono le opinioni, la cui corretta formulazione deve tenere conto non solo delle trasformazioni che il tessuto idrico ha subito nel corso del tempo, bene evidente come sì è visto prima nel tratto finale del fiume di Tusa, ma anche dei dati archeologici e del contesto ambientale, paesaggistico e strategico in cui si inserisce la città: il medio bacino del fiume fu da subito, anche sul versante orientale, parte integrante del territorio di Halaesa, almeno fino a S. Ippolito e Rocca d’Armi e alla strettoia valicata dal Ponte di Pettineo.

Se nessun dubbio sussiste sulla collocazione di un gruppo di lotti, tra le fortificazioni orientali e il fiume, la difficoltà principale riguarda i lotti ricadenti nell’area in cui scorrono il potamos e l’Opikanos, affluente di destra del primo. L’idea che il potamos non vada collocato sul versante destro del Tusa e che corrisponda all’attuale vallone Cicera confligge tuttavia con i dati archeologici e con il contesto generale del territorio di Halaesa, poiché parte dalla premessa che il territorio non includesse il versante orientale del Tusa. Inoltre, l’identificazione del potamos con il Cicerà non risolve il rapporto tra potamos, krana Ypirra e hodos Xenis, poiché sia la contrada Ospedale, nella quale si collocerebbe la hodos Xenis, sia l’area di Acquacitita (ammesso che sia corretto collocare in questo settore la krana Ypirra) non hanno alcuna relazione con il Cicerà, gravitando invece sul Tusa. Naturalmente non si può escludere che la zona di testata del Cicera (contrada Acquatico) sia stata sede di una delle sorgenti menzionate nell’epigrafe (e dunque rientri tra i settori oggetto della suddivisione catastale), ma tale considerazione investe anche varie zone del bacino del Tusa (contrada Margibuffa; valloni di Leone-S. Panteale e San Giovanni), nonché un’altra area ricchissima di acqua; le contrade Piano Fontane e Piano Vagna, subito ad Ovest del centro moderno, dove è stata individuata una villa di età imperiale.

Proprio la zona di Piano Fontane si rivela di grande interesse, in una prospettiva che mira ad esaminare e comprendere l’antico anche attraverso l’età moderna, ineludibile prospettiva di metodo quando oggetto di ricerca è il territorio. Sorgenti e abbeveratoi, luoghi di sosta destinati a rifocillare uomini e armenti sono aspetti costanti di un paesaggio antropizzato, e numerose testimonianze menziona realizzazione e manutenzione di abbeveratoi e fontane. Le notizie disponibili si datano dalla fine del 1500, e ricordano fino al 1720 le strutture di Cubba, Ancinè, Conzaria, ‘Gurga dell’orto della folia’, tutte tra Tusa e Acquacitita; la proposta (del 1629) di spostare un abbeveratoio a causa di un movimento franoso che aveva danneggiato il precedente conferma il consistente grado di dissesto che caratterizzava – e caratterizza – un comprensorio a prevalente componente argillosa solcato da innumerevoli rivoli di varia portata. Di grande interesse sono gli interventi migliorativi riguardanti la distribuzione dell’acqua nella contrada Lanciné: nel 1777 (la contrada si chiamava Santa Sofia) fu realizzato un grande abbeveratoio, alimentato da un nuovo acquedotto proveniente da Cubba, e nel XIX secolo una condotta e un abbeveratoio nuovi; si potrebbe pensare ad una relazione con la presenza di concerie, attestate nei secoli XVIII e XIX, che come è noto richiedono grandi quantitativi di acqua, oltre che disponibilità di legna. Lavorazione delle pelli, disponibilità di acqua e legna, eccentricità rispetto all’area abitata, inducono a pensare alla prescrizione contenuta della Tabula circa il divieto di effettuare la concia delle pelli in zone vicine ad aree sacre; prescrizione che potrebbe estendersi anche ad aree rurali abitate, e non sfugge – ma è solo una suggestione – la marginalità della zona in esame rispetto al centro urbano di Halaesa, al punto che i dati archeologici testimoniano qui un solo insediamento, la già menzionata villa di Piano Fontane.

Ad ogni modo, non è questa la sede in cui affrontare il tema dell’identificazione delle aree del catasto alesino. Ciò che importa rilevare è che gestione e irreggimentazione dell’acqua coinvolgono tutto il territorio, e che i dati archeologici relativi ad un acquedotto appartengono – non sappiamo se per caso o per continuità d’uso e sopravvivenza dall’antico – soltanto alla dorsale che da Acquacitita raggiunge la costa.

Sembra di cogliere – in ultimo – elementi di continuità tra Halaesa e la sua erede, frazionata tra il centro abitato in altura e la borgata marinara, Castel di Tusa: il primo connotato dalla prossimità ad aree boschive e alla presenza di sorgenti e fontane pubbliche; la seconda dotata di un piccolo approdo, direttamente legato alla viabilità paracostiera e ai percorsi di collegamento con l’interno dell’isola, innervati sul bacino del fiume di Tusa, da cui si perviene alla zona di Gangi e Nicosia e a quella Sicilia interna con cui in età romana, e certamente in ogni tempo, uomini e merci scambiavano relazioni e prodotti.
Riferimenti bibliografici


Bordonaro, G. 2012.


Introduzione

La presenza di filoni solfiferi nel territorio agrigentino ha dato vita a una fitta rete insediativa che è mio oggetto di studio da anni. Le miniere e gli impianti di raffinazione, assieme ai siti residenziali e alle connesse aree di sepoltura segnano profondamente il paesaggio, ne condizionano l’evoluzione e ne hanno nel tempo determinato i cambiamenti. Accanto alle antiche zolfare, tuttavia, e alla possibilità di sfruttamento agricolo, si osserva come sia la presenza di risorse idriche e il loro sfruttamento, ad avere un ruolo centrale nel successo o meno di un insediamento (Figure 1).

Certo il tema dell’eduizione e dell’irreggimentazione idrica nelle zolfare romane presenta numerosi aspetti di interesse, ma al momento è difficile andare oltre le ipotesi di lavoro, che è avvenuto per esempio in Francia, nelle aurfodinae, oppure in Spagna, nelle miniere di piombo e rame. In età moderna il problema dell’intercettazione di corsi d’acqua sotterranei e della loro gestione, era primario. Occupava gran parte delle risorse economiche dei capitalisti e dei loro affittuari, e ne condizionava infine le scelte e le sorti delle loro attività imprenditoriali.2 Questo aspetto doveva essere altrettanto importante nelle zolfare romane, sappiamo infatti da Plinio (Nat. Hist, XXXV, 177) che il minerale effoditur e cunicolis.

In provincia di Agrigento sono numerosi i fenomeni legati al vulcanesimo secondario che hanno come manifestazione la presenza di acque termali o semplicemente acque che contengono, fra gli altri minerali, anche lo zolfo.

Un testimone importante di questo fenomeno è senz’altro il passo di Solino (V.22–23). Il testo di Solino è noto, vale però la pena riportarlo:

In this paper I want to illustrate, through sample cases, some sites that, although part of the sulphur production network, are directly linked to springs of thermal or sulphurous waters, which were used for health, cult or, more simply, for domestic use and that, precisely due to these characteristics, determined the location and also conditioned the viability of the settlement.

**Keywords:** sulphurous waters, thermalism, water management

---

1. Un’indagine analoga David, Rossetti and Frigato 2009 consente di mettere in rapporto le dinamiche di occupazione del territorio, e in particolare l’esistenza di vici/pagi, con le chiese cui facevano riferimento e con aree destinate al culto delle acque o alle divinità preposte alle guarigioni in periodo pre-cristiano.


gli altari e non portano il fuoco a questa ramaglia: non appena vi pongono le viscere delle vittime, se compare il dio e accetta l’offerta, la sterpaglia, anche se verde, inizia ad ardere per suo conto e senza bisogno di attizzare il fuoco soffiandovi: è il nume che causa l’incendio. Il fuoco scherza con i partecipanti al sacro banchetto, poi si innalza in forma di lingue sinuose, senza bruciare coloro che sfiora, e non ha altro significato se non quello di segnale annunciante che i voti si sono compiuti in modo conforme alle prescrizioni. Lo stesso territorio di Agrigento erutta fontanazzi di fango e proprio come le scaturigini delle fonti bastano ad alimentare i fiumi, così in questa parte di Sicilia la terra vomita terra, in un perpetuo rigurgito, senza che si verifichi mai scarsità di suolo.\footnote{Tiné, Torelli 2013; Caminneci 2014.}

Il sito di riferimento, oltre alle grotte del monte Kronio nella vicina Sciacca\footnote{Tiné, Torelli 2013; Caminneci 2014.} è, senza dubbio alcuno, quello delle Maccalube, una zona prossima alla periferia di Agrigento in cui ampie sacche di gas assieme alla presenza di acqua e strati di argille, danno luogo a spettacolari esplosioni e a vulcanelli di argilla.\footnote{Pace 1958: 525 e Castellana 1981: 238.}

Non mi pare superfluo annotare come Solino parli di due affioramenti di bitume: il primo in prossimità del collis Vulcanius, dove oggi è riconosciuto il tempio di Vulcano.\footnote{Sul bitume affiorante in un lago nell’immediata periferia agrigentina e in prossimità di un colle dedicato a Vulcano: si veda anche Plinio, Nat. Hist. XXXV, 179.}


\fbox{Figure 1. Carta della provincia di Agrigento con i siti citati nel testo}
Nell’area delle Maccalube, in prossimità dell’odierno centro di Aragona, accumuli di metano e altri gas, assieme alla natura argillosa dell’area, danno origine a rigonfiamenti del suolo seguiti da modeste e repentine espulsioni di materiale sulla superficie. Legato alle eruzioni fangose è il deposito, in prossimità dei fori, di minerali che danno la caratteristica colorazione chiara. Di qui il toponimo ‘occhio bianco’ abbastanza diffuso nel circondario.

In realtà il fenomeno dell’affioramento di bitume e della presenza di vulcanelli, oltre che in territorio di Aragona, è presente anche in quello di Cianciana dove, in contrada Bissana, sono conosciuti da tempo immemorabile vulcanelli, bolle di gas e fenomeni esplosivi.

**Xoana e culti salutari nel territorio palmese: il caso di Tomazzo e Narasette**

La presenza di sorgenti di acqua calda o semplicemente resa sulfurea dall’attraversamento della sequenza del Messiniano nota come Serie Gessoso-solfifera, ha suscitato, come abbiamo visto, da sempre l’attenzione dei viaggiatori e degli abitanti del luogo.

In prossimità del centro urbano di Palma di Montechiaro nei primi anni del ’900 G. Caputo segnala il rinvenimento in contrada Tomazzo, di un deposito archeologico in prossimità di una sorgente di acqua sulfurea. Il sito è cruciale nell’ottica delle vie di comunicazione tanto in senso EW quanto da e verso l’entroterra più a nord. Tomazzo si trova alla base della corona collinare che circonda il basso corso del fiume Palma. Fin da epoca preistorica l’area per la sua fertilità e in quanto strategica nell’ottica dei rapporti tra Agrigento e Gela fu fittamente insediata, lo testimoniano i diversi nuclei di sepolture a forno e le numerose tracce di frequentazione sparse per tutta la conca. Subito a SE di Tomazzo si trova la stazione preistorica di contrada Falcone, mentre un importante asse viario porta alle prime pendici di Monte Castellazzo su cui si sviluppa un centro con caratteristiche urbane che dall’età arcaica arriva alla prima età ellenistica.

Nel corso di lavori per irregimentazione delle acque, provenienti da alcune sorgenti vicine, gli operai trovarono un deposito archeologico tra cui spicca la presenza di almeno tre xoana in legno associati a vario...
materiale ceramico (Figure 2). Giacomo Caputo propose di datare almeno una delle sculture in legno al VII secolo a.C. Rinvenne anche, durante lo scavo successivo alla scoperta casuale, delle tavolette in legno e le interpretò come supporti per formule magiche che venivano lasciati andare a galleggiare sul piccolo rivolo d’acqua sgorgata dalle sorgenti, frammenti di un trono fittile, statuette femminili in trono, maschere fittili femminili.

Non mi sembra peregrino il confronto con quanto documentato in area irpina, attorno a un’area interpretata come cultuale per la dea Mefite. Anche in prossimità del laghetto della Mefite di Ansanto (Av) sono stati rinvenuti xoana e inoltre a tal proposito annoto, ma è una circostanza che merita un approfondimento, che P. Orsi, dopo aver esplorato forse troppo fugacemente la conca palmese acquisisce alle collezioni del Museo siracusano una collana. Nel santuario di Mefite sono comuni i doni rituali di collane e altri monili come ex voto per avvenute guarigioni. E, ancora, assieme agli xoana sono stati rinvenuti resti di pasto e tizzoni e mascherine di terracotta. Non è questo il contesto per tentare di attribuire a una precisa divinità l’area sacra di Tomazzo, tuttavia, ricordato il sito di Acqua fitenti lungo il vallone Mazzarrone a destra del Dirillo, dove è presente ancora oggi la tradizione di immergersi e di bere l’acqua minerale offrendo in voto parte dei vestiti o lasciando oggetti appesi agli alberi, relitto di più antichi riti.

Il dato della presenza di zolfo in sospensione e delle vicine bocche di zolfara, assieme alle caratteristiche del record ceramico, non lasciano dubbi nel Caputo sull’interpretazione del sito come un luogo sacro. Mi pare particolarmente interessante il confronto, proposto dallo stesso Caputo, con la sorgente di contrada Fontana Calda, ai piedi del rilievo su cui sorge il centro moderno di Butera nel nisseno. La consacrazione con piccoli edifici cultuali delle fonti e dei luoghi di raccolta delle acque era, del resto, abbastanza diffusa: un rapido confronto si trova in Frontino a proposito dell’Aqua Vergine. L’area archeologica, così come i materiali conservati presso il museo P. Orsi di Siracusa, meritano una attenta rilettura. Così come risultati importanti potrebbe dare un riesame degli xoana anche solo da un punto di vista stilistico-iconografico. G. Caputo pensava ad Artemide, per la presenza del polos e ipotizzava

sottolineava, inoltre, come l’area fosse stata oggetto di una monumentalizzazione nel V secolo a.C.

Al sito di Tomazzo è direttamente collegabile topograficamente e dal punto di vista storico quello, importante e paradossalmente meglio noto, di contrada Narasette. Qui in prossimità di un asse viario WE si conserva una grande vasca quadrangolare con un fine rivestimento in malta idraulica e un pilastro a sezione quadrangolare al centro. La vasca di Narasette era finalizzata alla raccolta di acqua sulfurea proveniente da una sorgente vicina e appare pienamente inserita in un ampio sito la cui continuità di vita va da età classica fino alle porte del basso medioevo. Interessante, nella pubblicazione di Caputo, anche la notizia che nei pressi di Tomazzo, fino al 1908 e al terremoto di Messina, sgorgava una seconda sorgente sulfurea, probabilmente Caputo si riferiva proprio alla fonte di Narasette, oggi prosciugata.

A queste due emergenze bisogna aggiungere la struttura detta ‘fontana romana’, lungo una variante dell’asse viario che, lasciato il basso corso del fiume Palma, raggiunge le pendici meridionali di Monte Castellazzo. Qui il toponimo è significativo e indica una ampia vasca circolare, ancora in uso, anch’essa come la vasca di Narasette, con un pilastro centrale, un rivestimento in fine malta idraulica e coccopesto e un canale di adduzione ancora integro e funzionante.

La sorgente di acqua sulfurea di contrada Margio Canneddaro, tra passato e presente

A nord della Portella di Cignana, che assieme al terrazzo marino di Narbone fa da spartiacque tra il bacino idrografico del fiume Naro e quello del Palma, nella vallata del Vallone Borraitotto uno dei principali affluenti di sinistra del Naro, si estende l’ampio sito archeologico di Margio Canneddaro. Le ricognizioni topografiche e una raccolta sistematica del materiale archeologico consentono di tracciare in maniera abbastanza precisa i contorni cronologici e le caratteristiche dell’insediamento. Nel sito è stata effettuata una raccolta totale per quadrati. Si tratta di una ricca villa inserita nella rete produttiva dello zolfo su cui, a partire dalla fine del IV secolo d.C., si sovrappone un più ampio villaggio aperto. In questa sede voglio porre l’attenzione su una caratteristica geologica che potrebbe aver determinato lo sviluppo dell’area. L’insediamento di contrada Margio Canneddaro (Figura 4) si sviluppa ai piedi di un piccolo rilievo collinare sfruttandone le fertili pendici argillose; subito a sud del sito, invece, sgorga una sorgente di acqua sulfurea che sembra aver mantenuto nel tempo un suo ruolo preminente nel circondario. Infatti sebbene sia ormai persa la topografia originaria, in quanto l’asse viario moderno ha apportato delle modifiche irreversibili con canalizzazioni in cemento e con probabili deviazioni del corso d’acqua, si mantiene vivo il ricordo delle acque salutari e gli abitanti del posto se ne riforniscono periodicamente in piccole bottiglie per il trattamento di affezioni della pelle e degli occhi.

Un ulteriore approfondimento bisogna dedicarlo alla scoperta, durante un intervento di emergenza nel 1964, ad Agrigento nell’immediata periferia dell’area urbana del municipium, ma ancora all’interno del tessuto urbano della città ellenistica, di un buttó di contenitori per Lykion. I reperti sembrerebbero provenire da un contesto di produzione ceramica: sono, infatti, ancora non verniciati e hanno dei difetti di cottura che li rendevano inutilizzabili, tuttavia il loro alto numero lascia intendere che fossero destinati ad un laboratorio, appunto, per la produzione del medicamento.

---

18 Castellana 1983: c. 630.
19 Castellana 1983: fig. 52.
20 Caputo 1938: c. 683.
21 Castellana 1994 con bibliografia precedente.
Non conosciamo la ricetta di questo unguento elaborato su base vegetale, tuttavia uno dei suoi eccipienti era senza’altro il bitume e il fatto di utilizzare l’acqua solforosa dava, probabilmente, una maggiore efficacia.

Mintina, acqua calda, acqua fitusa. Purificazione degli armenti e sorgenti di acqua sulfurea

A pochi km da Margio Canneddaro scorre il vallone Mintina, un idronimo derivante dalla presenza di acque sulfuree presenti a ovest di Monte Grande dove confluisce nel vallone di Monte Grande e poi nel fiume Palma e, a nord est rispetto al contesto di cui ci stiamo occupando, a E del comune di Camasta. Nel territorio di Camasta alle sorgenti del vallone Mintina, si trova una grotta da cui sgorga l’acqua sulfurea. I pastori del luogo, periodicamente, portano le greggi ad immergersi in questa acqua per purificarne la lana e per rimuovere i parasiti.

La diffusione del toponimo ‘Mintina’ (e dei suoi derivati ‘Mintinelli’, ‘Acqua Mintina’ e simili) ben documenta la frequentazione e il ruolo che questa caratteristica doveva conferire ai siti interessati. Accanto a questi toponimi parlati va posto quello di Occhio Bianco, presente in territorio di Comitini, un altro modo di indicare i fenomeni di vulcanesimo secondario che caratterizzavano il territorio e derivante dal colore lasciato dai minerali in sospensione nelle acque e che venivano depositati presso le sorgenti. Contrada Occhio Bianco è lambita dalla strada ortogonale al corso del fiume Platani che proviene dal sito minerario di contrada Firrìo.

Ho potuto documentare che i pastori del luogo hanno l’abitudine di portare le loro greggi, periodicamente, a fare i bagni nei pressi della sorgente sulfurea così come sono soliti fare i pastori alla periferia di Cianciana (Ag) nelle vicinanze del Santuario della Madonna dell’Olio. Come a Camasta anche a Cianciana i pastori, periodicamente, fanno immergere le greggi nel vallone.

Merita qui ricordare la presenza, probabilmente non casuale, nel territorio ciancianese, di un culto a ‘Heracles’, testimoniato da una mazza miniaturistica conservata al Museo di Gela e proveniente da Cianciana con la dedica: ‘Botakos toj Heraklei’.

Sul culto di Eracle alla periferia della chora akragantina si veda la lettura di Clemente Marconi che pone l’attenzione sulla presenza di sorgenti di acqua sulfurea a Colle Madore, sito in cui si sono trovati materiali indigeni assieme a materiali di importazione. Di notevole interesse risulta l’edicola di età arcaica scolpita, con figura alla fontana, interpretata come Eracle, da collocare verosimilmente su una banchina addossata alla parete orientale di uno degli ambienti scavati. Secondo Marconi, a Colle Madore sarebbe documentato un culto patriarcale in cui Eracle figura come eroe ‘di frontiera’, legato al processo di ellenizzazione delle comunità indigene dell’entroterra a partire dalla seconda metà del VI sec. a.C. e la cui presenza sarebbe collegata direttamente alla sorgente di acqua sulfurea. Diversa la prospettiva di F. Frisone che tende a sganciare la figura di Eracle, e dei miti legati alla sua presenza siciliana, dall’univocità del rapporto tra mondo indigeno e colonie e, in ambito coloniale, pone l’accento sulle differenti chiavi di lettura nei diversi contesti sicelioti.

Come a Cianciana, anche nell’immediata periferia del centro moderno di Racalmuto, subito a NW di un sito di c.da Casalvecchio interessato da una lunga frequentazione che va almeno dal V secolo a.C. ad almeno il V d.C. e che è pienamente inserito nella filiera produttiva dello zolfo, è attestata una ‘Petra dioloi’ (o ‘petra di olivi’): si tratta di uno spuntone di calcare che emerge da un’ampia distesa di argille pliceniche e ai piedi del quale periodicamente si hanno fenomeni di affioramento di bitume come testimoniato dai contadini locali. L’acqua meteorica, infatti, in questo settore del territorio agrigentino intercetta delle vene di oli bituminosi che in estate, quando il corso del vallone è meno impetuoso, riescono ad addensarsi e vengono raccolti dagli abitanti del luogo.

Asclepio.

26 N.H. XXXV, 177. Sull’associazione di zolfo e bitume nelle ricette di Scribonio si veda Zambito 2018: 26, con riferimenti bibliografici.
28 Zambito 2018: 41.
29 Zambito 2018: 54–57.
32 Mangano 1996: 79, e nota 19 con riferimento a Dubois 1989: 177, nr. 159 dove, però, la località di rinvenimento è collocata a 5 km a est di Gela. In questo caso non si tratterebbe del centro agrigentino di cui siamo parlando.
Molti più denso di testimonianze è il sito di Monte Grande alle cui pendici orientali scorre il Vallone Mintina e in cui le ricognizioni sistematiche dell’Università di Palermo hanno messo in evidenza una lunga frequenzazione dell’area.\(^{35}\) Probabilmente questa occorrenza di siti archeologi in prossimità di fonti di acqua sulfurea è da mettere in relazione con l’utilizzo delle aree marginali per il pascolo. Ancora in età medievale l’area alle pendici di Monte Grande era nota per l’abbandonanza di mandrie e greggi: ne sono testimoni un documento databile all’epoca di Guglielmo II\(^{16}\) e la frequenza con cui si trova il toponimo ‘Marcato’ nella zona.\(^{35}\)

**Impianti suntuari nelle ville dello zolfo: le fontane e le vasche**

La rete insediativa e di vie di comunicazione nell’area solfifera era fortemente condizionata, come ho detto sopra, oltre che dall’orografia del territorio anche dalle attività estrattive: non era possibile, infatti, stabilirsi in prossimità delle bocche di miniera perché le attività fusive avrebbero impedito di condurre i fondi agricoli e di vivere in maniera salubre. Si osserva, pertanto, uno stringente rapporto tra le attestazioni di aree residenziali e le zolfare. Anche perché l’esigenza di controllare direttamente e in maniera continua l’estrazione e la raffinazione, portavano i gestori e i proprietari delle licenze a costruire le loro abitazioni a non grande distanza dalle miniere stesse. 

Certo, questo controllo era esercitato direttamente tramite delle iscrizioni su tegola che trasferivano sul lingotto le informazioni essenziali sui luoghi e sugli attori della produzione, tuttavia chi investiva direttamente nella estrazione ed era coinvolto sugli attori della produzione, tuttavia chi investiva nell’esportazione del minerale, aveva la necessità di gestirle direttamente.

Le *tegulae sulphuris*, le matrici per i lingotti, sono l’indicatore principale dell’esistenza di attività estrattive in un sito. La loro presenza in un determinato contesto può essere indizio di tre fenomeni: la produzione stessa delle iscrizioni, ma questo è valido solo, finora, per il sito di Cignana. Qui si utilizzavano le abbondanti risorse idriche dell’area per servire un complesso sistema di captazione. Queste acque rifornivano anche le terme idrauliche. Subito a NE della villa di Cignana, a circa 500 metri, si segnala il toponimo ‘Ninfa’ che, assieme al bordo ingrossato e stondato e dell’orlo di un grande *labrum* in calcare, con la parete a sezione quadrangolare e la superficie interna finemente levigata (Figure 6). Poco più a nord di Punta Bianca, si sviluppa il sito di Ninfa Belvedere. Qui si utilizzavano ampie porzioni di blocchi rivestiti di cocciopesto e, inoltre, è stato possibile raccogliere e schedare due manufatti, uno in pietra calcarea e uno, invece, in terracotta riferibili all’uso dell’acqua. Si tratta di un grosso tubo a sezione circolare, con il bordo ingrossato e stondato e dell’orlo di un grande *labrum* in calcare, con la parete a sezione quadrangolare e la superficie interna finemente levigata (Figure 6).

**Conclusioni e prospettive di ricerca**

Un primo aspetto che merita un approfondimento è la definizione dei culti nei pressi delle sorgenti: in

---

\(^{35}\) Belvedere, Burgio 2009; Burgio 2012.  
\(^{36}\) Schirò 2018: 10, e n. 18.  
\(^{37}\) Marcato può essere considerato un sinonimo di mammara e indica i circoli di pietre a secco all’interno dei quali si ricoveravano le greggi, cfr. Caracausi 1983: 954 sub voce. Dall’arabo marqad.  
\(^{38}\) Zambito 2018.  
\(^{39}\) Fiorentini 1993; Rizzo-Zambito 2008 e 2014.  
\(^{41}\) Sul toponimo Ninfa Belvedere, Burgio 2009 con bibliografia precedente.
questa direzione, un grande aiuto potrebbe derivare dalla revisione dei materiali provenienti dallo scavo di Tomazzo. Sembra opportuno, a tal proposito, verificare l'esistenza di una fase arcaica relativa alla frequentazione del santuario. Altra questione riguarda la pertinenza a divinità 'salutari' stricto sensu legate a fenomeni come la transumanza e la pastorizia come Eracle, oppure a figure muliebri riconducibili alla fertilità (dei campi, degli armenti o delle donne). La prosecuzione, inoltre, del censimento dei siti collegati agli affioramenti di acque sulfuree può aggiungere ulteriori tasselli alla comprensione di alcune scelte
poleografiche e legate alla scelta di percorsi e tracciati viari rispetto ad altri.

Da un lato il censimento delle evidenze archeologiche legate all'affioramento di acque minerali e termali consente di contestualizzare le testimonianze di culti che hanno una lunga continuità e persistenza sul territorio, dall'altro si comprendono meglio le ragioni che portarono allo sviluppo della trama insediativa legata anche allo sfruttamento minerario come avviene per il sito di contrada Margio Canneddaro, con la sua sorgente sulfurea, che fungeva da centro catalizzatore per lo sfruttamento delle risorse del territorio. Andrà meglio chiarita, auspicabilmente con indagini archeologiche, la sua valenza cultuale. Così come importanti risultati potranno dare lo studio analitico dei reperti da Tomazzo e questo sia per quanto concerne la loro datazione, quanto per l'interpretazione complessiva dell'area. Anche in rapporto al territorio e al vicino sito di Narasette. Allo stato della documentazione, credo, non è agevole approfondire ulteriormente le modalità con cui queste aree furono abbandonate e, a volte, rifunzionalizzate. Mi riferisco, in particolare, al sito di Cignana/Ninfa dove c'è una continuità insediativa almeno dalla tarda età del rame. Subito a valle di Ninfa, in età tardo antica, arriva il vicus di Cignana la cui interpretazione e lettura è ancora in fieri.

Riferimenti bibliografici

Cultraro, M. 2012. I Siculi all’ombra del vulcano: per una proposta di definizione dell’età del Bronzo Recent e Finale nella media valle del Simeto, in M. Congiu, C. Miccichè, S. Modeo (eds) Dal mito alla storia. Atti...


Archaeology and Hydrogeology in Sicily:
Solunt and Tindari

Giovanni Polizzi,1 Vincent Ollivier,2 Olivier Bellier,3 Edwige Pons-Branchu4 and Michel Fontugne5

1 Università degli Studi di Palermo, Freie Universität Berlin/Von Humboldt Stiftung; giovannipolizzi@live.it
2 CNRS, Aix Marseille Univ, Minist Culture, LAMPEA, Aix-en-Provence, France; ollivier@mmsh.univ-aix.fr
3 CEREGE – Aix Marseille Univ, CNRS, IRD, INRA, Coll. France, Aix-en-Provence, France
4 Laboratoire des Sciences du Climat et de l’Environnement, UMR 8212, CNRS, CEA, UVSQ, Université Paris Saclay, Gif-sur-Yvette, F-91190, France; edwige.pons-branchu@lsce.ipsl.fr
5 Aix Marseille Univ, CNRS, Minist Culture, LAMPEA, Aix-en-Provence, France; michel.fontugne@wanadoo.fr

Abstract: This contribution concerns the relationship between the hydrogeological and archaeological characteristics of Solunt and Tindari (North Sicily), within the framework of the Watertraces project. The two cities face the Tyrrhenian Sea, on the northern coast of Sicily, are characterised by a relatively recent urban history compared to other Greek or Phoenician cities, being founded in the 4th century BC. The Hellenistic-Roman city of Solunt was moved from the promontory of Solanto to Mount Catalfano after the devastation of the first in 397 BC. The new position of the habitat offered advantageous defensive conditions and allowed it to control a vast territory, from the Gulf of Palermo to the Gulf of Termini and the hinterland. The steep slopes of Mount Catalfano did not prevent the inhabitants realising a regular urban network. Considering the hydrogeological characteristics of the mountain, the rise of hydrothermal waters along fracturing planes led to the formation of small surges which were used by the inhabitants and whose waters were collected through tanks and basins. In this way, the city could benefit from a double supply of water: precipitation and natural rises.

Tindari is also located on a cliff overlooking the sea. The site was founded at the beginning of the 4th century BC. The city soon became an important commercial centre due to its advantageous geographical location. As for Solunt, the orographic features provided an important natural defence of the site, reinforced by powerful ramparts embracing the contour lines. The discovery of travertine formations close to a cistern underlines, as in Solunt, the importance of the hydrogeological context, here characterised by karst exes whose waters served the city and more probably the public area.

In Solunt and Tindari, the hydrothermal and karstic springs are now dry. This could be related to a seismic event described in the ancient sources. We know in fact that the city of Tindari was shaken by several earthquakes during its history. One of them is reported to us by Pliny and dates back to the 1st century BC. Another one would have caused several devastations in the city during the late period. Ongoing analyses at the archaeological, geomorphological, hydrogeological and palaeosimological levels, coupled with geochronology and isotopic water geochemistry, little by little, we discover the history of the water supply and management of these two key cities of the Hellenistic-Roman Sicilian world.

Keywords: hydrogeology, sources, cisterns, Solunt, Tindari

Introduction

Interdisciplinary studies have been widely developed for several years. Collaborations between archaeologists and geomorphologists promote increasingly detailed reconstructions of landscape dynamics. In Sicily, conversely, the study of ancient cities has focused more widely on their archaeological aspects, above all urban planning and architecture, while the geological, geomorphological and environmental aspects have been integrated there for only a few decades. Today, with the rise of recent scientific projects, this type of integrated approach seems to be better invested in by the community of archaeologists.

In Sicily, the first analyses of this type concerned Termini Imerese, during the study of the Cornelio aqueduct by Oscar Belvedere. The author proposed an integrated reading of the landscape and geology of the territory of the Roman colony. His work also dealt with the topographical and structural aspects of the Himera landscape, adding paleoclimatic and geological data to clarify the causes of the wealth of the Chalcidian colony. Also worth mentioning are specific isolated studies, including geological analyses, on the indigenous sites of western Sicily during the 1990s. In Colle Madore, the study carried out by Stefano Vassallo on a shrine, probably linked to the cult of local sulphurous waters, saw the participation of a geologist who helped the team understand the context. For Monte Maranfusa, a monograph directed by Francesca

1 The project leading to this publication has received funding from Excellence Initiative of Aix-Marseille University – A*MIDEX, a French "Investissements d’Avenir" programme.
2 https://www.topoi.org/.
3 Belvedere 1986.
4 Belvedere et al. 2002.
5 Vassallo 1999.
Spatafora incorporates a geological analysis, treated separately from the topographical and archaeological aspects of the site. Later, geomorphological studies at Tindari focused on the impacts of earthquakes on the ancient city and its harbour. Finally, the most recent research on Syracuse, conducted by Sophie Bouffier, has sought to determine the origin of the waters supplying the city through the Galermi aqueduct.

In this contribution, our objective is to show how we have approached this recent orientation of classical archaeology, which integrates archaeology, human ecology and environmental sciences, on the study of two cities, Solunt and Tindari, founded in the 1st millennium BC on the northern coast of Sicily, and how we were able to understand part of the policy of the authorities of these cities to supply the population with drinking water. The natural element could indeed influence the choices of the inhabitants, for instance the location of the buildings or the urban organisation. According to Philippe Fraisse, the urban planning of Delos could be determined by the presence of numerous natural depressions, which could offer reserves of natural water and thus determine the location of neighbourhoods, by constituting open-air reservoirs.

As part of the Watertraces programme, in October 2018 an interdisciplinary team carried out research at both sites. The aim was to understand the geomorphological and hydrogeological specificities and to detect possible impacts of the environmental context on the development of Solunt and Tindari, as well as to verify through rock and water sampling the possible rise of the waters of the sub-soil within sites. This last aspect, discussed in the following chapters, is well known in the geological context of the Sicilian landscapes. Sicily has rich reserves of hydrothermal or thermo-mineral water; these waters are in contact with magmatic fluxes that enriched it with minerals and the pressure caused by the heat of the subsoil allows the waters to rise and create thermal springs whose temperature is variable. For the first time we reported the traces of this phenomenon in Solunt and we were able to relate it to the archaeological remains, allowing a new and innovative reading of the water supply in apparently anhydrous sites.

Solunt and Tindari do not present today clear traces of a water supply other than rainwater systems (cisterns). However, while the Mediterranean climate has always been influenced by annual and interannual irregularity, with very dry periods, the question is raised as to how a city of some eight thousand inhabitants could have been founded, develop over almost eight centuries, between the 8th century BC – 3rd century AD, with a water autonomy of almost 10,000 m³; how were the periods of water deficit overcome? The issues of diversity and origin of water supply patterns were crucial. The field missions carried out under the Watertraces project allowed us to cross hydrogeological data and archaeological remains, and to show that the local populations were able to take advantage of resources, that have now disappeared, in order to provide abundant water to the cities, whatever its needs.

Solunt and Tindari: a similar geological and climatic framework, but with specific characteristics

Solunt and Tindari are located on the northern coast of Sicily among high mountains. Our previous research had shown that at these sites the rise in waters could be verified in geological time as well as in recent times. Our research was conducted from this point of view: it was always thought that for the hydraulic supply of a city that rainwater collected in cisterns was sufficient. In view of the rather dry nature of the Sicilian climate, of a thermo-Mediterranean type (up to three consecutive months of dry season over the year), it seems necessary to consider additional contributions only to waters resulting from precipitation.

Solunt, founded by the Carthaginians c. the 4th century BC, is located on Mt Catalfano, a limestone massif 235 m a.s.l., marked by its steep slopes (average of 32%) and cliffs (average of 75%) overlooking the Tyrrhenian Sea. From the lithological point of view (Figure 1), this region belongs to the deposits of the Bacino Imerese, where different types of formations are followed from top to bottom, including:

- Limestones of the Calta-Vuturo Formation (Eocene), the Crisanti Formation (Upper Middle Cretaceous Jurassic) and the Fanusi Formation (FUN), which corresponds mainly, in our sector, to a Mesozoic Brechic and Dolomitic limestone complex (at a 40° dip towards the south-west), whose series of the Lias (Lower Jurassic) approaches a thickness of 300 m.
- Dolomites and dolomite veins, with high fracture and karstification permeability, emerging along the coast, especially at Sant’Elia (Scillato-SCT Formation).

---

7 Bottari et al. 2008.
8 Bottari et al. 2012.
9 https://hydromed.hypotheses.org/893
10 Fraisse 2015–2016: 864–865. See also the example of the large open cistern of ‘House B’ south-east of the Theatre, which, according to the excavators, had a collective function, being used by the inhabitants of the neighbouring houses, Chamonard 1933: 146–147.
15 Catalano et al. 2013: 61.
• Mufara Formation (MUF) clay limestone. The latter are impermeable and are not flush in this area.

This morphological unit, structurally belonging to the Palermo Mountains, is intensely fractured by relatively active tectonics. Along the main fractures widened by the karst there are caves of varying importance, the depths of which can reach -66 m, which contain important forms of concretions (speleothems).16

Some 160 km to the east, the town of Tindari was founded at the beginning of the 4th century BC on the promontory of the same name,17 on the Tyrrhenian side of the Peloritain Mountains. This feature, elongated north-west/south-east, is characterised by a notable cliff on the north-east sector and by slopes more or less accentuated to the west. Tindari itself is located in the north-eastern sector of Sicily, and its lithology (Figure 2) is part of the northern range, which constitutes the structural unit of the Peloritain Mountains.18 The latter consists of superimposed levels, the main ones being:

• Aspromonte Unit (PMP, MLE a-c): metamorphic rocks composed mostly of highly fractured grey

---

17 Diod., XIV, 78, 5–6.
marble\textsuperscript{19} (biotitic gneiss, muscovite-biotitic schist, micaschist, amphibolites and marbles).\textsuperscript{20}
  - Capo d’Orlando Flysch (COD): poly-genetic conglomerates with arenites and thin clay levels.\textsuperscript{21}
  - Current alluvial and coastal deposits (g2): gravel and sand originating from erosion of metamorphic rocks.\textsuperscript{22}

From the morphostructural point of view, the sector is crossed by the Tindari Fault, oriented NNW\textsuperscript{23} and crossing eastern Sicily from the Aeolian Islands to the northeast sector of Etna. This fault is characterised by straight-lateral and extensional movements dated from the middle and upper Pleistocene.\textsuperscript{24} These movements have caused several earthquakes over the centuries,\textsuperscript{25} one of the most important, probably 6° on the Richter scale,\textsuperscript{26} caused extensive damage in Tindari shortly before the abandonment of the site, in the 8th century AD.\textsuperscript{27}

Tectonic and seismic movements directly influence the rise of the fluids by artesian conditions by fracturing the various aquifers and reservoirs. The composition of the freshwater, hydrothermal, hypothermal or karstic, by rebalancing with atmospheric pressure, then generates carbonate precipitation and concretions that directly testify to the hydrogeological origin of the waters.

\textsuperscript{19} Carbone, Messina and Lentini 2011.
\textsuperscript{20} Catalano et al. 2013: 18–20, 66–71.
\textsuperscript{21} Catalano et al. 2013: 71.
\textsuperscript{22} Catalano et al. 2013: 85.
\textsuperscript{23} De Astis et al. 2003.
\textsuperscript{24} Catalano and Di Stefano 1997.
\textsuperscript{25} Neri et al. 2003.
\textsuperscript{26} Bottari et al. 2008: 221.
\textsuperscript{27} Spigo 2005: 18.
In addition to geological data, the understanding of the ancient environment and the availability of water can be perceived through studies on climate variations. The analysis and integration of paleoclimatic data was mainly focused on its relationship to the development of societies and the fall of the great civilisations of the Bronze Age and the Roman Empire. This research area, however, is under development in Sicily, dependent on the enrichment of the database concerning the historical period. As can be seen in the article by Pasta et al. (this volume), most of the data cover a chronological range that is too wide and too low a resolution for the period in question. Studies carried out at Selinunt show, for example, that the period between 350 BC and the 1st century AD recorded a gradual increase in temperatures and a decrease in water reserves, while between the 6th and 4th centuries BC the rainfall was greater. These data are also confirmed for the Morgantine site in central Sicily.

For a hypothesis of the water availability in Solunto and Tindari during Antiquity we therefore analysed the rainfall data of the 19th century, for a period of time between 1946 and 1983 (Figure 3). The weather station was at the site itself, at a height of 280 m a.s.l., and it functioned between 1926 and 1983. Generally, Sicilian precipitation is concentrated in the cold period of the year (autumn/winter). The isohyet maps show the distribution of rainfall at the regional level over the period 1921–2005 (Figure 4). Areas with high rainfall are concentrated in the mountain ranges, where the average rainfall is between 600 mm and 1600 mm per year, in central-southern and south-western Sicily, which are the driest areas. In the rest of Sicily, the average rainfall is between 300 mm and 800 mm per year. More than 80% of this rainfall is concentrated between October and March. The dry season can last between three and six months.

In Solunto, the trend is towards a gradual decrease in rainfall from the end of the 1970s. This trend has been recorded throughout central-southern Italy and is accompanied by a gradual increase in temperatures. The average rainfall remains between 700 and 260 mm. At the annual level, the rains are concentrated mainly in the autumn/winter months (between October and February). During the spring a reduction occurs, sometimes to zero during the summer months. Over 73 years of measurements, 45 months of July were dry. In the summer months, and especially in August, intense rains can be recorded, the value of which is between 30 and 50 mm, in the form of heavy showers. The climatic conditions of Tindari are not very different, although it is possible to count on slightly more abundant rains. Here the average rainfall is 300 to 1000 mm/year.

28 Cline 2014.
29 Harper 2019. For the ongoing debate on the relationship between the fall of Rome and the climate see Leveau in press.
30 Sadori et al. 2016.
31 Ortolani, Pagliuca 2007.

The data used in this chapter have been collected on the website http://www.osservatorioacque.it, where they can be consulted free of charge.
For both sites, the differences in precipitation in the year are significant and the minimal curve (Figure 4) shows us the current difficulties in water supply if adequate storage is not foreseen. One might wonder, for example, how the inhabitants of the city reacted during the driest periods if they had to rely only on rainwater. If we transpose similar climatic conditions during Antiquity, especially considering the length of dry periods, the sites in question could be affected by significant water crises. In addition, in Solunt, the calculation of the rainfall flow rate, cross-referenced with an estimate of water consumption per person, shows that there was a need for a greater quantity of water than just stored rainwater.\footnote{Statistics on the water requirements of the inhabitants of Solunt are based on research conducted in Pompeii (Dessales 2008) and Pergamon (AvP I.4: 37–39). They will be published in a forthcoming monograph.}

On the basis of the rainfall data, and considering the demographic values and a need for water of 7 litres/day/person for the winter and 13 litres/day/person for the summer,\footnote{Data drawn by AvP I.4.} the quantity of water is sufficient, in Solunt and Tindari, for a population of 3,000 and 4,000. If, on the other hand, a value of 25 litres/person/day is considered\footnote{Derived from data FAO. Dessales 2008: 37.} then it can be estimated that rainwater alone was insufficient to meet population needs, since these would increase exponentially, by estimating a maximum number of inhabitants. So, we had to look elsewhere for other resources. This is demonstrated, for example, by the fact that the most important Hellenistic-Roman cities of Sicily had, in addition to the cisterns, additional water supplies, consisting of internal or nearby sources, such as Morgantina\footnote{Bruno 2015.} and Palermo,\footnote{Agnesi 2019; Polizzi 2020a.} or aqueducts that brought in water from further away, such as Halaesa,\footnote{Burgio in this volume.} Kalé Akté,\footnote{Collura 2019: 257.} Taormina,\footnote{Muscolino 2020.} and Termini Imerese.\footnote{Belvedere 1986.}

Our research was thus to find out how the two cities under discussion were able to supplement the meteoric resources, and we searched locally for former traces of water that have now disappeared. In this way, we propose the hypothesis that this additional water came from underground lifts, was captured in tanks, and/or used in collective buildings.

**The phenomena of artesian rises of water along fault planes**

The Monte Catalfano massif, where Solunt is located, has a significant specific permeability and a large capacity for storage and recharge of meteoric waters.

\begin{figure}
\centering
\includegraphics[width=\textwidth]{Precipitazioni_in_Sicilia_anni_2008-2009_a_confronto_con_il_lungo_periodo}
\caption{Average rainfall in Sicily (2008/2009/long period ratio).}
\end{figure}
The data collected during field missions made it possible to identify a series of main tectonic accidents generally oriented NE-SW. But more importantly, several secondary beam fracturing stalling from W to NW have calcitic laminations filling the fault planes. These mineralisations indicate a control of fracturing on the geometry of fluid circulations and highlight the local carbo-gas potential. In Solunt, these upward fluid flows seem to have worked on a geological scale but some were active during the occupation of Monte Catalfano. Indeed, several veins and archaeological structures show laminations and concretions on the walls. The possible hydrothermal character of the waters of Solunt would be represented today, in the nearby bay, by paravolcanic phenomena with deep waters rich in minerals. In addition, near Pizzo Cannita and Villabate, less than 5 km from Monte Catalfano, hydrothermal activity is also reported in a text dating from the 16th century. All these indicators suggest that the artesian rise of the waters worked during the occupation of Solunt.

The present urban layout of Solunt dates back to the 2nd century BC. At that time a programme of monumentalisation involved both the collective and private spaces. The excavations have restored a well-integrated water network in the urban setting, where every drop of water was valued. The city, in fact, has many cisterns, individual or collective, to store rainwater and subsoil. These presented two construction techniques: either dug into the rock, and of irregular plan, or masonry and regular plan. The roof received rainwater that was brought into the tanks through vertical or horizontal pipes. The cisterns dug into the rock still have an irregular shape and a niche in the south-west corner. The walls are waterproofed with a mortar based on lime and sand, often restored over the centuries, and their capacity is between 20 and 30 m³. The dating of these tanks is estimated to the 4th – 3rd centuries BC. What we found during our field missions, is that the location of these cisterns is linked to the limestone substrate and conditioned by the need to exploit the groundwater veins, through the presence/absence of the fractures of the mountain. The presence of spring water left traces through limestone concretions visible at the south-west corners of the cisterns. The plan in Figure 5 shows that several cisterns were dug at the level of the natural fractures of the mountain that we noticed on the ground (the red dotted line), and that several cisterns often exploit the same natural fracture.

We observe the same phenomenon in the construction of community structures, as at the South Baths (Figure 6), located in the south-east sector of the city, near the old urban gate. The building occupies an area of almost 300 m², organised on two terraces. A cistern to the west of the frigidarium Nord (Room H) received rainwater, but also captured the hydrothermal rising waters via a fracture in the mountain. The tank has a capacity of almost 20 m³, has a L-shaped plan, and is on a slope towards the north. The walls are waterproofed with a lime and sand coating. The same natural fracture probably fed a small fountain inside the room. Of the latter, there only remains an empty space for the housing of a block, with a drain hole on the west wall of the room (Figure 7).

The discovery of the practice of recovering groundwater in the installation of the cisterns allowed us to look again at some poorly understood archaeological structures, i.e. within the sacred sector of the city (Figure 8). The importance of water in the cults of the Phoenician-Punic world has recently been well highlighted. It is likely that in Solunt, too, as in other Punic sites on the island (i.e. Monte Adranone), water played an important role in the ritual sphere. The sanctuary of Solunt, currently being studied via Elisa Chiara Portale’s archaeological excavations, is organised on two terraces and equipped with three main sacred buildings (Figure 8, AB, C, DE). A fourth building further south (Figure 8, F), probably to be read as a service space for the sanctuary, has a large irregular cistern, the only one for the entire religious sector, installed on a fracture of the mount. It is likely that this tank exploited the resurgent waters, as suggested by the presence of a niche in the south-west corner and the presence of calcareous concretions (Figure 10).

Traces of concretions were also found on a sporadic architectural block from the ‘Edificio sacro a due navate’, just north of the service building (Figure 9). The block in question (44 x 29 x 19 cm) has a rectangular shape and a bevelled side with a hole in a circular section of 6 cm in diameter, inside which are the concretions. We cannot say anything about its exact function, but the traces of stratified concretions suggest the passage of a spring water that was in some way collected and used. The same reduced diameter suggests a water supply function, while all the pipes linked to the passage of rainwater or runoff have a maximum width of 19 cm, probably related to the need to clean the pipes, but this would not be the case for the block in question.

---

43 Catalano et al. 2013: 175–176.
44 Sulli et al. 2011.
45 Grassa et al. 2006.
46 Amico 1856; Di Matteo 1986.
47 Portale 2006.
48 Polizzi 2019; Polizzi 2020b.
49 For a general description of the building, see Trümper 2020: 368–376.
50 Usai 2014; Fumadó Ortega 2019.
51 Trombi 2020.
52 Portale 2020.
Figure 5: Plan of Solonte with indication of cisterns and natural fractures (elaboration: G.I.S., G. Polizzi).
Figure 6: Solunt. Plan of South Baths (from Polizzi et al. 2017).
Figure 7: Solunt. Orthophotography of the west wall of room ‘h’ of the South Baths (photo: G. Polizzi, elaboration V. Dumas).

Figure 8: Solunt. Plan of the sacred terrace.
From Hydrology to Hydroarchaeology

Dating of calcification and concretion

In all surface-usable hydrogeological indices, absolute dating has been undertaken. In order to better characterise over the long term fluid transfers within the massif, U/Th (MC-ICPMS Neptune +) have been made on the series of laminations lodged in the fracturations of the geological formations and then of the archaeological structures.

The development of calcitic laminations of fracturations in the Brechic limestones yielded results all greater than 500 Kans (Table 1) indicating artesian upwelling conditions in place prior to the Middle Pleistocene, probably during the regional Plio-Pleistocene tectonic activity phase. The samples taken at the small baths, although carried out on concretions affecting ancient structures, gave the same type of dating. It will be necessary to determine why such a result could have been obtained. Another architectural block, coming from the ‘Edificio sacro a due navate’ (Figures 9 and 11), and even more clearly affected by laminations developed during its operating period, will be analysed using the same methods to provide further clarification on this point.

Elementary analyses on laminations of substratum fracturations and archaeological structures

In parallel with the U/Th dating, geochemical analyses by X-ray fluorescence on the laminations and concretions of the site were undertaken. The spectrum of X-rays emitted by matter is characteristic of the composition of the sample, and by analysing this spectrum we can deduce the elementary composition, i.e. the mass concentrations in elements.

Samples were previously dried at 60°C for 48 hours. The elemental analysis was performed using an Olympus Vanta C series portable x-ray fluorescence unit (pXRF), using energy dispersive x-ray fluorescence (ED-XRF) with two-beam ground-based geochemical calibration, measuring Mg, Al, Si, Ca, S, P, Ti, V, Cr, Mn, Fe, Co, Ni, Cu, W, Zn, Hg, As, Pb, Bi, Se, Th, U, Rb, Sr, Y, Zr, Nb, Mo, Ag, Cd, Sn, and Sb. This is particularly in order to define the distinct elementary signature of each of the elements that can characterise the deep or karst origin of the reservoirs whose resurgences are at the origin of the concretions studied. All elements with an atomic number less than 11 (H, He, Li, Be, B, C, N, O, F, Ne, Na) are not detected individually by the pXRF technology used and are classified as Light Element (LE) by the Olympus Vanta C geochemical software.

XRF analysis shows that the concretions/laminations of the substratum fractures (Figures 11–14, Table 2) are mainly composed of calcium (especially CaCO₃ calcium carbonate in its compound form). Other elements present such as Silica (Si) Aluminium (Al) or Iron (Fe) are also relatively common in carbonate geological contexts. The absence of elements Na, SO₄, Cl, Pb, Zn, Au, Ag... (alkaline, sulphate or metalliferous mineralisation) indicates that these are weakly mineralised waters of karstic origin and not hydrothermal (in the hydrogeological and geological sense). On the other hand...
hand, the geochemical results of the concretions affecting certain architectural structures of the baths and of the sacred building with two naves (Figures 15, 16, Tables 3, 4) indicate a much richer elementary composition. Calcium (Ca) is present in much smaller amounts, as is Silica (Si) Aluminium (Al) or Iron (Fe) and there are many other elements, including Sulphur (S), Manganese (Mn), Copper (Cu), Zinc (Zn) or Lead (Pb).
which, although in modest quantities, underline the more youthful character of the encrusting waters. This point of hydrothermalism is a marker of the change in the origin of the waters whose engines remain to be determined. The relative improvement in water quality prompted by this change is also a parameter to be explored in relation to the human occupations of the site which have directly benefited from it.

These first data on Solunt, combining U/Th dating and elementary analyses, bring new arguments in terms of the existence, from the Pliocene/Pleistocene, then, after an indefinite period of time, up to Antiquity, of a specific hydrogeology in the Mont Catalfano massif. The morphostructural and tectonic context characteristic of this sector, where a strong porosity and tensions at the origin of intense fracturing dominate. The hydrogeological consequence was the development of

Figure 13: Solunt. Detailed digital microscope view of the calcitic laminations of the SOL 18/10 sample within substratum fracturing (photo: V. Ollivier).

Figure 14: Spectrum of the elements composing the SOL 18/10 sample at the level of the Solonte substratum fracturations (elaboration: V. Ollivier).
emergences with hydrothermal potential that allowed an efficient water supply to the city of Solunt, this, in turn, augmenting the water stored in the tank devices harvesting meteoric waters.\textsuperscript{54}

The same hydraulic problems facing Solunt are found at Tindari (Figure 17). The city was founded in 396 BC by Denys the Elder (Diod. XIV, 78, 5–6), and the first occupation of the summit took place in the south-west sector, now occupied by the sanctuary of the Madonna del Tindaro.\textsuperscript{55}

Since the first excavations, cisterns were found dug into the rock, leading to the supposition that the city could have been supplied exclusively by rainwater.\textsuperscript{56} This hypothesis has been maintained, even in recent years, since the discovery of tanks in new excavations;\textsuperscript{57} the discovery of a public, large vaulted cistern has helped maintain this hypothesis.\textsuperscript{58} This cistern, of rectangular shape and large dimensions (16 m x14 m; depth not determined), probably had a public function.

\textsuperscript{54} Polizzi et al. 2017.
\textsuperscript{55} Leone and Spigo 2008: 102.
\textsuperscript{56} Lamboglia 1953: 73.
\textsuperscript{57} Ravesi 2018: fig. 15; Leone and Spigo 2008: 44, 48, 77.
\textsuperscript{58} Gulletta 2012: 300–301.
Figure 16: Solunt. Spectrum of elements composing the SOL 18/19 sample at the architectural block of the ‘Edificio sacro a due navate’ (elaboration: V. Ollivier).

Table 3: List of elements composing the SOL 18/08 sample at the small thermal baths of Solonte.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Element</th>
<th>PPM</th>
<th>+/- 3σ</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>LE</td>
<td>90.43%</td>
<td>0.49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ca</td>
<td>7.42%</td>
<td>0.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fe</td>
<td>6170</td>
<td>410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Si</td>
<td>5990</td>
<td>950</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Al</td>
<td>4600</td>
<td>3800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K</td>
<td>2760</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S</td>
<td>1030</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ti</td>
<td>680</td>
<td>590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mn</td>
<td>130</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Th</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sr</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zn</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mo</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rb</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zr</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
and collected the waters of the theatre, as in a similar example at Solunt, dated to the 2nd century BC. However, its architecture, which uses bricks extensively, suggests that it was restored during the Imperial age (1st century AD).

The hypothesis of an exclusive supply by rainwater, however, has to be ruled out because of the discovery of an ancient aqueduct in the territory of the ancient city. The survey conducted by Michele Fasolo in the nearby countryside, found pipes of an aqueduct that led the waters towards the city from perennial springs located upstream of the village of Scala, 3 km south of Tindari. The poor state of conservation of the aqueduct means that a precise chronology cannot be put forward, nor its complete route, however the latter would seem to cross along its route various sites of Late Republican and Imperial times. The pipes of this aqueduct, of conical shape, and with openings for inspection not always present, have dimensions inferior to the pipes of the aqueducts known elsewhere in Sicily (length: 42.5 cm; max mouth diameter: 9.5 cm; wall thickness: 5 cm), and find no parallels among similar ancient works (Figure 18). The presence of mortar at the ends of the conserved segments suggests that the water passing through them was under pressure.

We should therefore ask ourselves when, and in what environmental context, this aqueduct was built. The presence of an aqueduct, in fact, would require a significant commitment by the city, especially if it had internal sources within the city. One of these sources was detected during the Watertraces missions. Indeed, in addition to the aqueduct and cisterns, the ancient city could be supplied by a natural source from within the city – located along Teatro Greco Street, in an area of the city that, according to hypotheses still under study, housed the Tindari agora/forum. This ancient source, now dry, is located between the public space marked by the presence of the so-called 'Basilica' and the fortifications, more precisely between towers VI and VII (Figure 17, n. 18).

We have proposed the existence of a natural source in this sector after explorations in 2017, during which we were able to recognise concretions characteristic of the presence of an exsurgence near a tank. A more targeted exploration carried out in 2018 confirmed this hypothesis and recognised a calcareous tufa bank formed by the presence of karstic or hydrothermal water. Finally, the concretion was cleaned in April 2019, making it possible to recognise a niche with traces of tile concrete. A second niche appeared on the northwest side. Further south, the tank was cleaned. The proximity of the source to the cistern had suggested

---

60 Fasolo 2013: 97, fig. 109.
61 See the contribution by Aurelio Burgio in this volume.
62 Ravesi 2018.
63 For the numbering of the towers, see Leone 2020: fig. 6.
Figure 17: Map of Tindari. In red, the area of the spring (from Spigo 2005).
a possible functional connection between the two, with an interpretation of the latter as the source water reservoir.

It is important to note that the area of the ramparts near the source appears to be characterised by access to the city, as suggested by a map of 1814\(^{64}\) (Figure 19). Due to modern works, it is no longer possible to verify the exact position of this access, however the strategic position of the source should be noted – close both to the public space and an access to the city through the ramparts.

A new mission in February 2021, under the Watertraces project, has allowed further examination of the remains of the source. After cleaning the limestone tuff and the cistern, we were able to better understand the architecture and functioning of the hydraulic system (Figure 20), organised in three sectors from north to south: in the north it is possible to see a normal fault, which should correspond to the rising point of the water; further south (2 m), a limestone tuff formation arranged with three opposite niches is partially hidden to the east by a modern reinforced concrete platform that prevents a complete reading of the monument; finally, further south, and at a level c. 60 cm lower, a tank/tank was installed.

The limestone tuff is arranged with three niches, artificially dug. The main niche (niche 1) has a width of 0.89 m and a preserved height of 0.71 cm. It has walls covered by irregular stones glued by concretionary effect. To the north of this niche is another one of oval shape, 1.35 m wide and 1 m deep, preserved to a height of 0.68 m. The internal walls of the niche have been artificially regularised. Further north, a modern concrete staircase covers the space between the fault and the tuff. To the south of the central niche is the local metamorphic rock, partially covered by limestone tuff arranged in the shape of a niche, now almost completely destroyed. Only the bottom part is preserved, to a width of 50 cm. Here the geological substrate was cut vertically, sheltering stone blocks of regular shape (Figure 21).

To the south of the calcareous tufa is the cistern/reservoir. It is partially covered by the modern platform, which does not allow its development to be perceived towards the north. In addition, parallel to the southern wall a modern sewer was installed at the bottom of the tank, which caused damage to its east and west walls as well as to its bottom. The southern part of the tank has a regular shape, with a straight wall, 3.90 m long, oriented east–west. The hollow walls in the rock are coated with waterproofing concrete in three layers, the first with a lime and sand base, the second with coarse tile concrete, and the third with finer tile concrete. The bottom of the tank is made of coarse tile concrete, laid on a layer of lime-based and medium-sized pebbles (0.05/0.10 m). The height is preserved, near the eastern angle, to 0.80 cm. On the south wall, 30 cm from the bottom, is a horizontal layer of concretions, 1 cm thick:

---

\(^{64}\) Ferrara 1814.
Figure 19: Old plan of Tindari (from Ferrara 1814).

Figure 20: Tindari. General view of the source. South-west view (elaboration: G. Polizzi).
this stratum is the result of the prolonged deposition of spring waters (Figure 22). This form of carbonatation indicates the presence of spring water inside the tank. Through analyses focused on laminations of this type, it is also possible to define the carbonation rhythms in terms of their intensity and chronology; these will have to wait for a future field mission, but it is now possible to define the very nature and origin of the waters responsible for these carbonation phenomena.

Calcereous concretions (travertine, tufa, caving, calcereous crusts) generally provide valuable
information on: the origin and quality of the waters (karstic, hydrothermal, hypothermal, meteoric), the hydrodynamics of the environment (depending on the concretion morphotype), the state of the vegetation cover (participating in the dissolution of limestones and the remobilisation of carbonates), the climatic context over time (stimulated expression or constraint of carbonation), anthropogenic activities (sensitivity of carbonatogenesis processes to detritism and pollutants). As at Solunt, one of the approaches adapted to the study and characterisation of these different components is elemental X-ray fluorescence analysis.

Elementary analyses on the encrustations and laminations of the archaeological structures of Tindari

Considering the facies, crystallisation modes, and morphologies observed, the carbonate formation of the tufa type of the via Teatro Greco in Tindari is directly related to the supply of water from karstic or thermo-mineral sources. Biochemical construction phenomena related to the activity of algae and bacteria also played a fundamental role in the genesis of these encrustations. The type of inlays encountered is comparable to the tufa and travertines of river, source, or cascade that can be encountered in natural contexts. However, it was necessary to ensure that it was not a hydrothermal/hypothermal component in order that we could better understand the hydrogeological functioning of the massif and determine the origin of the waters, a parameter directly influencing the modalities of their exploitation during the occupation phases of the site of Tindari.

The X-ray fluorescence analyses carried out on the travertine formation (Figure 23, Table 5) confirm the origin and part of the composition of the waters responsible for the concretions. The dominant element is Calcium (Ca = 27.14%), which underlines, if necessary, the supersaturation in carbonates of the waters. The second element present in greater proportion in the measured elemental cortege is Silica (Si= 6.54%), a common element in this type of substratum. The other elements remain as traces and indicate only a very discreet influence of processes of circulation of fluids from deep contexts. The low mineralisation of concretions refers to contexts related rather to karstic or pseudo-karstic domains.

In the morphostructural context of the Tindari headland, the hydrogeological mechanisms of emergent systems can be complex. The first results of the isotopic analyses of Strontium in the current waters (an element also present in the concretions), collected at the source of Casa della Vita, a few hundred metres from the formations studied, allow us to estimate the location of the reservoirs by delivering a 87Sr/86Sr ratio of 0.707970 characteristic of the lower Oligocene/Miocene lithologies to which the local Capo Orlando Flysch Formation belongs.

The waters of the via Teatro Greco concretions appear to have karstic or pseudo-karstic origins, as indicated by the X-ray fluorescence data, and therefore do not fall under hydrothermal mechanisms. In detail, these rocks probably underwent, during the Neogene (Lower Miocene?), one or more phases of alteration at the origin of the development of alterations. The transition from bedrock to other forms is usually done through a karstified horizon, characterised by the presence of karst-like conduits, in which sometimes the other form still remains in place. This horizon often develops between a saprolitisation front (in contact with the other form) and an alteration front (in contact with the healthy mother rock). To this must be added the presence of karst-type drains, taking advantage of the vacuum generated by the presence of faults and fracturing. Karstification or pseudo karstification of flyschs develops in the core fault (breach) and decreases in the damaged area. The ‘karstic’ conduits connected in the unsaturated and saturated zone of the massif pass the pressure wave and form a surface resurgence.

Conclusions

From the integrated analysis of the Solunt and Tindari sites certain initial findings can be made. Data from hydrogeological observations, isotopic analysis (Sr) of waters and XRF measurements indicate to us relatively clearly that the ancient cities were well supplied with hydrothermal/hypothermal (Solunt) or karstic (Tindari) waters, in probable support of meteoric waters. New data are still being processed but all seem to support this first finding of a meteor/deep water model65 that can be validated both in geochemistry and in terms of the resulting surface formations (concretions and travertine buildings). The question of a connection between the location of ancient cities, hydrogeology and water management is now clearer.

From the hydrogeological point of view, and with the help of the first geochemical measurements obtained, the observation of reservoirs, appearing more and more mineralised, of the Pliocene/ Pleistocene, in ancient times at the city of Solunt makes it necessary to search for the origins of such a phenomenon, as well as its validation. Such research involves new reflections on the link between the evolution of the origins of these water sources, their quality, their availability, and the modalities of human occupations, including the management of such resources over the long term.

At Solunt, the urban organisation, as well as the location of the sacred spaces, seem determined by the points of spill of the deep waters; a sacred building, and several houses, have cisterns for collecting them, in addition to the rainwater. The flow of these waters was then guaranteed by a system of pipes and various tanks that directed excess water out of the city. The ‘South Baths’ were built over a spring, which, in addition to its strategic position at the entrance of the city, must have determined the siting of the building in this area.

Tindari’s water source suggests specific attention to the urban organisation of the city, given its proximity to the public sector of the ‘Basilica’ and the ramparts. It is likely that the opportunities offered by the source could also have encouraged the creation of a gateway in this sector.
Even if the dating currently available does not provide a coherent chronology to the phases of ancient occupation of the sites, the link between sources/water spill and archaeological structures remains clear: in Solunt and Tindari there is a very close relationship between the environment, water infrastructure and urban organisation, which confirms the importance of a study integrating hydrogeology and archaeology in this case.

Bibliography

Giornate Internazionali di Studi sull’area elima e la Sicilia Occidentale. Pisa: Edizioni della Normale.


Introduzione

Il complesso delle Terme di Baia rappresenta uno dei più grandiosi esempi dell’architettura e dell’ingegneria romana. Baiae è un ricco quartiere residenziale situato a nord di Pozzuoli\(^1\) che, grazie alle sue caratteristiche geomorfologiche, all’intero del settore Nord della Caldera dei Campi Flegrei, vede la presenza di numerose sorgenti idrotermali il cui sfruttamento risale almeno alla metà/fine del III – Inizi II sec. a.C.\(^2\) A questa ricchezza di acque idrotermali (se ne contano almeno sei) è da segnalare la totale assenza di sorgenti di acque potabili, utili per l’alimentazione umana, in opposizione alla presenza di numerose sorgenti di acque potabili abbondanti nelle vicine Miseno e Cuma. Un problema, quest’ultimo, certamente presente presso i progettisti ed i ricchi proprietari che in epoca repubblicana fanno realizzare le prime ville. La soluzione adottata fu quella di realizzare un complesso sistema di gestione, stoccaggio e scarico delle acque estremamente complesso e al giorno d’oggi ancora non pienamente conosciuto.\(^3\) Nonostante la complessità di questa infrastruttura che innerva la totalità dei complessi riportati in luce nel secolo scorso ad oggi non esiste uno studio complessivo volto ad individuarne le reali dimensioni.\(^4\)

Keywords: roman engineering, hydrothermal springs, water management systems,

Abstract: The Terme di Baia are one of the most magnificent and complex examples of Roman architecture and engineering, which occupies, thanks to an impressive terracing system, the entire eastern side of the Gulf of Pozzuoli and that, thanks to the geomorphological characteristics of the area (the caldera of the Campi Flegrei), is characterised by the presence of numerous hydrothermal springs whose exploitation dates back at least to the 3rd/2nd century BC. The richness of the hydrothermal springs, mainly exploited for the ‘sudationes’, is contrasted by the absence of sources of drinking water and water for domestic use, a factor that makes the solutions adopted here particularly significant in the development of water management systems of the Roman world. The lack of sources of drinking water is, in fact, effectively resolved through the creation of an extensive and complex system of collection, storage and distribution of rainwater, the dimensions of which are still largely unknown and unstudied. This system was to strengthened and reorganised over the following centuries, and made more functional to the changing needs of the area of Baia, thanks to its connection, at the end of the 1st century BC, with the ‘Acqua Augusta’ pipeline, also known as the Serino Aqueduct (from the name of the locality, in the province of Avellino, where the springs were identified). In this contribution we will try to show what relationships exist between the geomorphology of the site, linked to volcanism, the presence of hydrothermal springs, and the expedients used by the Roman designers, from the Late Republican era through to the entire 4th century AD, to exploit this great wealth. The solutions adopted allowed this favoured residential district, a destination for Roman elites, Republican and Imperial, to prosper for a long time, and it was only geomorphological changes that led first to a slow decline and then to total abandonment.

Keywords: roman engineering, hydrothermal springs, water management systems,

Introduzione

Il complesso delle Terme di Baia rappresenta uno dei più grandiosi esempi dell’architettura e dell’ingegneria romana. Baiae è un ricco quartiere residenziale situato a nord di Pozzuoli\(^1\) che, grazie alle sue caratteristiche geomorfologiche, all’intero del settore Nord della Caldera dei Campi Flegrei, vede la presenza di numerose sorgenti idrotermali il cui sfruttamento risale almeno alla metà/fine del III – Inizi II sec. a.C.\(^2\) A questa ricchezza di acque idrotermali (se ne contano almeno sei) è da segnalare la totale assenza di sorgenti di acque potabili, utili per l’alimentazione umana, in opposizione alla presenza di numerose sorgenti di acque potabili abbondanti nelle vicine Miseno e Cuma. Un problema, quest’ultimo, certamente presente presso i progettisti ed i ricchi proprietari che in epoca repubblicana fanno realizzare le prime ville. La soluzione adottata fu quella di realizzare un complesso sistema di gestione, stoccaggio e scarico delle acque estremamente complesso e al giorno d’oggi ancora non pienamente conosciuto.\(^3\) Nonostante la complessità di questa infrastruttura che innerva la totalità dei complessi riportati in luce nel secolo scorso ad oggi non esiste uno studio complessivo volto ad individuarne le reali dimensioni.\(^4\)

In questo contributo si cercherà di ricostruire, sulla base dei dati a nostra disposizione, frutto di ricognizioni sul campo e delle ricerche speleologiche intraprese da chi scrive in collaborazione con il Parco Archeologico dei Campi Flegrei e l’Associazione Cocceius,\(^5\) le fasi costitutive di questo complesso architettonico e di come, nei secoli si sia passati da un sistema basato esclusivamente sulla raccolta e stoccaggio delle acque pluviali, ad un sistema misto, alimentato dalle acque qui trasportate grazie da una delle più grandi opere ingegneristiche del mondo romano: l’Acquedotto Augusteo. Un aggiornamento, quest’ultimo, alla base

\(^{1}\) Amministrativamente legato a Cuma e non alla vicina Misenum; vedi Camodeca 1997: 289–306.
\(^{2}\) Da ultimo Medri 2013: 121–144, al quale si rimanda alla bibliografia.
\(^{4}\) Per una raccolta esaustiva vedi Medri 2013: 120; Nieberle and Breisch 2016: 91–115.
\(^{5}\) Si tratta di un’associazione formata da tecnici del sottosuolo e da archeologi fondata nel 2018.
della enorme fortuna che Baia avrà presso le élite romane almeno nei primi tre secoli di vita dell’impero.

L’attuale suddivisione del complesso delle Terme di Baia in quattro settori principali è ormai ampiamente accettata dagli studiosi, e si basa su di una suddivisione operata analizzando l’organizzazione degli assi viari principali, certamente pedonali, utilizzabili ancora oggi per visitare l’area archeologica (Figure 1). Tali settori sono a loro volta organizzati in diversi terrazzamenti che discendono verso il mare, in direzione Ovest/Est. Questi settori sono: il Settore di Mercurio, localizzato a Nord del Parco delle terme nell’area delimitata dalla linea ferroviaria della Cumana (oggi dismessa) e dalla cd Villa dell’Ambulatio, il Settore della Sosandra, che deve il suo nome al rinvenimento di una copia dell’Afrodite Sosandra di Kalamis, e infine, vi è il settore di Venere, il cui nome è dovuto al rinvenimento, nel XVIII secolo di alcuni mosaici che avevano ad oggetto motivi legati a quella divinità. Questo settore è a sua volta suddiviso in tre complessi differenti: Il primo è quello delle cd Piccole Terme, situato a sud della Villa dell’Ambulatio, caratterizzato da imponenti opere di sostruzione ancora oggi in buona parte conservate e caratterizzanti quest’area del sito. Al di sotto delle Terme Intermedie vi sono le cd ‘Terme di Venere’.

L’area di Baia alla fine dell’epoca Repubblicana

Anche se è ipotizzabile un uso delle risorse idrotermali nell’area di Baia almeno a partire dal IV – III sec. a.C., la prima fase edilizia riconoscibile nell’area del Complesso delle Terme Romane di Baia è databile alla fine del II sec. a.C. Nel corso delle fasi terminali della Repubblica il fenomeno delle villae, del tipo ‘arroccate’ come ci riportano le fonti, in cima al cratere di Baia.

---

7 All’interno di quali è possibile effettuare ulteriori suddivisioni interne come avviene nel caso del cd ‘Settore di Venere’ che va a sua volta suddiviso in: Terme Piccole, Settore Intermedio e Terme di Venere.
9 Lo studio della viabilità antica è da sempre un argomento di difficile risoluzione a causa degli enormi cambiamenti che l’area in questione, a causa anche dell’abusivismo edilizio, ha subito negli ultimi cinquant’anni. Si rimanda a Borriello and D’Ambrosio 2012: 50–134 per un inquadramento della problematica.
14 Medri 2013: 121–125 con l’ampia bibliografia in nota.
diventa una realtà consolidata.17 Sicuramentela cd Villa dell’Ambulatio,18 la ricca dimorache ancora oggi occupa una gran parte dell’area ricadente nel Parco delle Terme Romane di Baia, appartiene alle villae di questo primo periodo (Figure 2). Questa residenza, disposta già all’epoca su sei terrazze, si estendeva, con molta probabilità, anche verso Sud, includendo sia la parte alta del settore Settore della Sosandra, sia l’area occupata dalle cd Piccole Terme.19 L’assenza nelle immediate vicinanze di sorgenti di acqua potabile impone ai progettisti antichi la realizzazione di un primo ed efficiente sistema di raccolta e conservazione delle acque meteoriche. Tale sistema è basato su un’ossatura formata da un complesso sistema di canalizzazioni, dotate di un complesso sistema di pozzetti e chiusini di recupero e pulizia, che innervano i terrazzamenti della villa e evitano anche il più piccolo spreco della preziosa risorsa. Elementi centrali erano le pluviali, P.1 e P.2 (Figure 3) che, partendo da quelli che paiono essere gli ambienti propriamente abitativi del complesso edilizio (terrazze B e C, Figure 3) garantivano la raccolta dell’acqua piovana.20 Lo stoccaggio è la conservazione delle acque meteoriche raccolte in questi settori della villa era garantito dalla grossa cisterna C.1, posizionata al di sotto della zona dei cd hospitalia (terrazza D). Questa grande cisterna,21 composta da cunicoli intersecantisi tra loro a formare una struttura quadrangolare, con i due bracci maggiori, che hanno direzione N/S,22 lunghi circa 32,5 m, collegati tra loro da ulteriori quattro cunicoli intermedi perpendicolari, dei quali tre sono lunghi circa 16 m, mentre un quarto risulta lungo circa 8 m a causa di una tompagnatura antica, pare essere il punto terminale di questo primo sistema di raccolta e stoccaggio delle acque della Villa dell’Ambulatio (Figures 3, 4). Sulla base dei dati in nostro possesso possiamo stimare in circa 260 m³ di acque meteoriche raccolte a monte di tali terrazze.

19 De Angelis d’Ossat 1977: 274; Medri 2013: 121.
20 Ulteriori dati circa la raccolta delle acque meteoriche sono di recente stati raccolti a monte di tali terrazze, dove sono emerse tracce di una serie di ambienti concamerati, rivestiti da uno spesso strato di intonaco idraulico, che paiono essere il primo elemento di un complesso di raccolta sul quale doveva basarsi il corretto funzionamento della villa in questo periodo.
22 Largh. 2,20 x 2,00 m di altezza. La volta si imposta a circa 1,30 m dal piano pavimentale.
capienza circa per la cisterna C.1. Parallelamente alla cisterna C.1, per questo periodo, erano attivo anche il sistema di cisterne posizionate al di sotto del II livello nel Settore della Sosandra. Questo sistema, denominato nel suo complesso C.2, è composto da una serie di cisterne concamerate simili, strutturalmente, alla Cisterna Inferiore delle Centocamerelle e a quella visibile a monte della Sella di Baia. Altre strutture riferibili a questo periodo e utilizzate per la raccolta delle acque meteoriche vanno individuate nel gruppo di cisterne definito C.5, a monte del settore della Sosandra (Figure 24).

23 Le misurazioni sono state effettuate dal dott. Graziano Ferrari, speleologo e profondo conoscitore delle cavità baiane, al quale va il mio più sentito ringraziamento per la collaborazione. Inoltre la stima della capienza risulta del tutto approssimativa e non definitiva poiché la cisterna è ancora in parte ingombra.


Procedendo verso Sud altre cisterne sono visibili in corrispondenza del livello superiore delle Piccole Terme (definite C.3 e C.4 – Figure 5).27

Questa organizzazione e distribuzione delle cisterne lungo il pendio, in diverse posizioni e a diversa altezza, permetteva una raccolta efficace delle acque piovane rispecchiando anche quanto espresso dalle fonti antiche, in particolare Seneca, in merito alle prime villae baiane che erano posizionate presso la sommità dei pendii piuttosto isolate, in posizione arroccata, a controllo del territorio circostante.28 Un’organizzazione che corrisponde anche alla posizione della Villa dell’Ambulatio in questo periodo almeno fino alla fine del I sec. a.C. Le sorgenti idrotermali, certamente sfruttate a partire dal II sec. a.C., seguono questa organizzazione. Difatti gli ambienti termali più antichi sono posizionati a mezza costa: nei pressi della rampa Nord della Villa dell’Ambulatio, presso le cd Terme Ipogee del settore della Sosandra e presso le Piccole Terme; di poco successivo è il piccolo complesso termale delle cd Stanze di Venere generalmente datato alla seconda metà del I sec. a.C.29 (Figure 5). Lo sfruttamento intensivo di queste sorgenti a partire dalla seconda metà del I sec. a.C., ma ancor più dall’epoca augustea, comporta nuovi e significativi cambiamenti ai complessi baiani. Sintomo di questi cambiamenti è la risistemazione dapprima delle cd Terme Ipogee della Sosandra e quasi contemporaneamente, a valle, delle cd Terme di Venere. Si tratta di due impianti termali strutturalmente molto simili, entrambi dotati di un laconicum, con cupola in opera cementizia, che anticipa nelle forme e nelle regole costruttive quella del vicino Tempio di Mercurio, utilizzati per le sudationes.

Verso la fine del I sec. a.C., in piena età augustea, si registra nel baiano sinu una vera e propria ‘esplosione’ di cantieri legati all’edilizia residenziale di lusso.30 Le

5)26 Queste due strutture risulano oggi irraggiungibili. 27 Di queste cisterne, ma in generale di queste cisterne di sopra delle Terme Piccole ad oggi non esiste uno studio complessivo né un’analisi delle stesse e delle relazioni con gli impianti sottostanti; questa situazione limita molto la comprensione delle dinamiche insediativa di questo settore dell’area archeologica. 28 Molto chiaro in tal senso è l’epistola di Seneca riguardo alle prime ville fatte costruire da Pompeo, Mario e Cesare: ‘in regione Baiana summis iagis montium: videbatur hoc magis militare ex edito speculare late longeque subiecta...scies non villas esse sed castro’ – Sen., ad Luc., 51,11; su questa problematica vedi anche Miniéro 2017: 795–810, con la relativa bibliografia ma soprattutto D’Arms 2003.

26 Se per le Terme Piccole il loro sfruttamento è certo, per le altre due sorgenti individuate è possibile ipotizzarne un utilizzo in questo periodo anche perché sono tra i luoghi che più di tutti, in epoca successiva vengono coinvolte in estesi e profondi lavori di rifunzionalizzazione.

nuove esigenze, pertanto, spingono verso un sostanziale aggiornamento e ampliamento dei vari complessi edilizi che compongono le Terme di Baia. Si avvia, in particolare, il processo di separazione definitiva tra il settore della Villa dell’Ambulatio e il Settore della Sosandra e la separazione quest’ultima dalle cd Piccole Terme. Una suddivisione ben sottolineata dai due assi viari pedonali che attraversano in direzione Ovest-Est i due complessi, ma ora ben organizzati e distinti, proprio in funzione della nuova organizzazione.

Grazie all’epigrafe recuperata in località Scalandrone sappiamo, inoltre, che l’Acquedotto Augusteo è attivo almeno dall’ultimo quarto del I sec. a.C., tanto da avere necessità di una prima risistemazione e manutenzione agli inizi del I sec. a.C. La presenza della condotta influenzerà per i secoli successivi l’evoluzione dei complessi termali fino a caratterizzarne l’organizzazione interna e i rapporti tra i vari settori (Figura 6). La disponibilità continua di acqua potabile e che al momento rimane il solo studio dedicato ai sistemi viari all’interno del complesso delle Terme di Baia.

31 Medri 2013: 119–144;
32 Sulla presenza di assi viari pedonali che suddividono l’area si veda Giuliani 1976: 365–375, che raccoglie le prime riflessioni in merito
garantita da questa grande infrastruttura antica, che corre nel bancone tufaceo, alle spalle del Complesso delle Terme, velocizza una serie di cambiamenti nel primordiale sistema di Water Management delle ville di epoca repubblicana. I ‘vecchi’, ma funzionali, sistemi di raccolta delle acque piovane, sono rifunzionalizzati e destinati a garantire, nella maniera più efficace e sicura possibile, lo smaltimento delle acque superficiali e di scarto verso il mare. Le pluviali P.1 e P.2 della Villa dell’Ambulatio, la pluviale del peristilio del II livello della Sosandra, ma in generale tutte le condotte del periodo precedente non alimentano più le sottostanti cisterne (C.1 e C.2) o alcune delle fontane, come quella posta all’ingresso delle Terme Ipogee della Sosandra.

Parallelamente al sistema dedicato allo scarico delle acque grigie viene organizzato e reso operativo un nuovo sistema di distribuzione dell’acqua, alimentato dall’Acquedotto Augusteo, molto più funzionale alle necessità dell’area che nel corso del I sec. d.C. diviene sempre più specializzata nelle cure termali e aperte ad un pubblico ben più numeroso rispetto al passato.

In questo periodo il complesso delle cisterne C.2 è con molta probabilità a servizio delle retrostanti Terme Ipogee; ma più in generale sono utilizzate dalle strutture di questo settore alimentando una fontana posizionata proprio all’ingresso delle Terme Ipogee (Figure 7). Stessa funzione dovevano avere anche le Cisterne C.3 e C.4 presso il complesso delle Piccole Terme.

**Il comprensorio baiano in epoca Imperiale**

Il passaggio dell’Acquedotto Augusteo segna una svolta significativa nello sviluppo dei quartieri residenziali questo periodo non sono da segnalare presenza di latrine (pubbliche o private) attive. Si tratta di un’assenza che solo più estese e puntuali indagini potranno chiarire.

35 L’acquedotto augusteo era lungo circa 106 km e prendeva avvio dalle sorgenti Acquaro e Pelosi localizzate presso l’odierno comune di Serino (AV).

36 Si tratta di una pluviale dotata di copertura alla cappuccina (dim. Speco 0,80 x 0,60 cm) che corre al di sotto della rampa che separa il Settore della Sosanda dal Settore di Venere, vedi Ferrari - Lamagna 2017: 151–157.

37 A tal proposito va segnalato che scarso sono invece dati riconducibili ai sistemi di gestione delle acque nere, poiché almeno in
Nel corso del I sec. d.C. si assiste alla definita suddivisione dell’area in ben determinati e distinti settori oltre che all’apertura di nuovi impianti in prossimità di nuove sorgenti termominerali, forse già conosciute in precedenza ma a partire da questo periodo pienamente sfruttate: la prima è individuata a valle del Settore della Sosandra (nota in epoca moderna con il nome di acqua della roggia), mentre l’altra fu individuata a valle della Villa dell’Ambulatio, alle spalle del Tempio di Mercurio (Figura 1). La scoperta di queste due ulteriori sorgenti spinge ad una profonda riorganizzazione delle strutture ricadenti nel Settore della Sosandra. Dai pochi dati ricostruiti grazie all’analisi delle opere murarie verso la fine del I sec. d.C. va individuato il momento di definitiva separazione di questo complesso dalla vicina Villa dell’Ambulatio.39 Contemporaneamente si assiste alla costruzione di un nuovo grande complesso termale, quello di Mercurio, che comporta, molto probabilmente, la parziale demolizione e ricostruzione di alcune delle terrazze dell’Ambulatio,40 caratterizzato dalla grande cupola in opera cementizia, frutto di una sperimentazione edilizia avviata già alcuni anni prima presso le Piccole Terme e nelle Stanze di Venere.41 La realizzazione, infine di un sistema di fontane, posizionate lungo il centro prospettico sia della Villa dell’Ambulatio e successivamente presso il Settore della Sosandra contribuisce all’aumento esponenziale della richiesta e del consumo di acqua che grazie proprio alla presenza dell’Acquedotto Augusteo permette lo sviluppo di tutte le strutture connesse alle cure termali (Figures 8a, b).

A servizio di tutto questo enorme apparato viene impiantato un nuovo sistema di Water Management. Quest’ultimo è dotato di un’estesa rete di canalizzazioni e di strutture di stoccaggio delle acque (serbatoi e cisterne) ora posizionati in punti strategici del pendio, che ne necessitano di acqua in maniera continua.

Figure 8: Panoramica del Settore della Sosandra con al centro le fontane monumentali (foto: D. De Simone).

39 È possibile che questo primo nucleo fosse organizzato in maniera del tutto simile a quanto avviene per la vicina Villa dell’Ambulatio con i primi terrazzi (I e II livello) utilizzati come ambienti abitativi mentre le terrazze inferiori erano usate come aree di svago, Di Luca 2009: 160–161.

40 Non è molto chiara la motivazione alla base di queste demolizione; varie sono le ipotesi tra le quali in evento naturale disastroso, come ipotizzato in D’Angelis D’Ossat 1976: 234–235.

continua e costante. Punto di partenza è ormai la condotta dell’Acquedotto Augusteo, che grazie alla presenza di alcuni diversoria, permetteva di alimentare in maniera distinta i diversi complessi edilizi. Ad oggi sono stati individuati almeno tre canali di derivazione della condotta dell’Acquedotto Augusteo, che alimentano, partendo da Nord, rispettivamente: la Villa dell’Ambulatio, il complesso della Sosandra e le Piccole Terme (Figure 9). Tali canalizzazioni sono di forma rettangolare (0,80 x 1,00 m), dotate di una copertura in gettata cementizia e impermeabilizzate grazie ad uno spesso rivestimento in cocciopesto (8–10 cm).

Il primo di questi canali di derivazione alimenta il grande serbatoio S.2 della Villa dell’Ambulatio posto al di sotto della terrazza B (Figure 15). S.2 è composto da una serie di camere quadrangolari realizzate, probabilmente agli inizi 1 sec. d.C., modificando le originarie sostruzioni della villa repubblicana.42 L’acqua di questo serbatoio era poi immessa in una canaletta, i cui resti sono ancora visibili a Ovest dell’esedra della terrazza C (realizzata nello stesso periodo), che alimentava la fontana centrale della Terrazza D.43 Da questa terrazza, una seconda canalizzazione, che si ricongiungeva con i canali della fontana centrale, permetteva l’afflusso di acqua presso la terrazza E giungendo nel lungo serbatoio S.2. Nello specifico il serbatoio S.2 è composto da dieci camere rettangolari tra loro collegate da una serie di stretti passaggi alimentato tramite un canale di carico, individuato presso l’ottavo ambiente Nord dei soprastanti hospitalia della Terrazza E.44 A

42 Questo diversorium, recentemente individuato ha permesso di raggiungere la retrostante condotta. Le indagini speleo-archeologiche condotte in collaborazione con i tecnici dell’Associazione Cocceius, hanno permesso di esplorare circa 80 metri dell’acquedotto antico. A questo periodo, inoltre, va forse datato anche il lavoro di apertura delle sostruzioni che reggono la terrazza D. Qui il piano originario viene vistosamente abbassato creando una serie di camere accessibili tramite un corridoio. Successivamente, probabilmente nel III sec. d.C., vengono realizzati gli antistanti hospitalia che caratterizzano la terrazza E.
43 Ancora non è ben chiaro come venisse alimentata la fontana dell’esedra centrale della Terrazza C che usufruiva di qualche altra diramazione dell’Acquedotto ancora non identificata.
44 In realtà un’ulteriore ingresso per le acque sembra essere quello visibile all’estremità Nord della terrazza, dove le ultime due cisterne paiono essere parte di un sistema di decantazione delle acque. Purtroppo gli importanti interventi di restauro, che hanno comportato la ricostruzione di interi tratti di muratura rendono di difficile comprensione la lettura delle strutture.
testimonianza del passaggio dell’acqua vi è una vistosa concrezione calcarea che oblitera quasi del tutto il canale di immissione dell’acqua. Oltre questo punto non è più possibile ipotizzare il percorso dell’acqua a causa dei numerosi crolli che hanno portato alla perdita di altri dati utili alla ricostruzione dei percorsi nel settore inferiore della villa. Restano solo scarsi resti di quella che pare essere un’ulteriore fontana allineata a quelle visibili nei livelli superiori (Figures 10 a, b).

Segue, verso Sud, è la derivazione che alimenta il Settore della Sosandra. Questo complesso edilizio realizzato a partire dalla metà del I sec. d.C., è al centro di un’importante opera di ristrutturazione che porta alla realizzazione della grande fontana-ninfeo che occupa il III Livello e la realizzazione del Settore Inferiore del IV Livello, dove furono irregimentate le ‘nuove’ sorgenti idrotermali. Similmente a quanto accade alla vicina Villa dell’Ambulatio anche qui il centro prospettico del complesso viene arricchito da una serie di fontane monumentali alimentate grazie all’afflusso di acqua dell’Acquedotto Augusteo. Dal I livello, immediatamente a Sud il serbatoio S.3, doveva esserci lo sbocco di questa seconda derivazione.

La complessità strutturale di questo settore non ne permette una sicura attribuzione anche se negli anni si è pensato di identificarlo con l’ebeterion ricordato da Cassio Dione che Nerone fece costruire per i militari della Classis Misenatii di stanza nella vicina a Misenum, vedi Campi Flegrei 1990: 209–210.

Definito comunemente ‘cellaio’ o ‘masseria’, il serbatoio S.3 è composto da quattro camere rettangolari utilizzate oggi come deposito di materiali vari; anche in questo caso risulta molto difficile effettuare misurazioni o analisi di dettaglio.

Figure 10: Ricostruzione tridimensionale delle cisterne C.2 e del Serbatoio S.1 e interno di una delle dieci camere del serbatoio S1.
L’acqua era poi immessa in una serie di cisterne collocate al centro del II Livello, a loro volta collegate al sottostante sistema delle cisterne tardo repubblicane C.2. Questo sistema da un lato continuava ad alimentare la fontana posta all’ingresso delle Terme Ipogee (Figure 7), a Nord, mentre dal lato Est partiva una diramazione che alimentava le tre fontane principali del complesso terminando in basso, nel IV livello.  

L’ultima diramazione che si diparte dalla condotta del Serino è posizionata a monte delle Terme Piccole. Tale canale alimentava a sua volta una serie di cisterne ipogee (Figure 9), sempre a monte del piccolo edificio termale, mentre una parte dell’acqua andava ad alimentare il serbatoio plumbeo che era posizionato allo sbocco del cd diversorium del Serino presso le Terme Piccole (foto: D. De Simone).

Great Anthrum (Figure 11). Lo smaltimento delle acque in eccesso in questo settore del Complesso era garantito da una serie di canalizzazioni che incanalavano l’acqua nella lunga pluviale P.3 che procedendo di sotto della rampa Sud (che divide il Settore della Sosandra dal Settore di Venere) similmente alla condotta P.1 terminava verosimilmente in mare.  

Similmente alle pluviali P.1 e P.2 della Villa dell’Ambulatio, P.3 ha sezione rettangolare, una platea costituita da elementi laterizi i piedritti con ricorsi di blocchi tufacei rettangolari rivestiti da intonaco. Il canale aveva una copertura, come in P.1, a doppio spiovente, in bipedali. Il cunicolo segue la pendenza della scalinata per uno sviluppo di 82 m e supera 21 m di dislivello e nel suo percorso viene alimentato da almeno altre due pluviali provenienti dal I e II livello delle Terme del Settore Intermedio, terminando nei pressi del livello inferiore del Settore della Sosandra (Figure 12).
Con il II sec. d.C. il Complesso delle Terme di Baia si arricchisce di nuove strutture termali, sintomo del grande successo che ancora in questo periodo ha il comprensorio flegreo. E' in questo periodo che vengono costruiti due nuovi edifici termali: le terme del Settore Intermedio, costruite colmando il dislivello tra le Piccole Terme e le Stanze di Venere, e il 'Complesso Adrianeo', che sorge a Sud del Settore della Sosandra, e del quale doveva far parte il cd Tempio di Venere (Figure 13). La realizzazione di questi due nuovi edifici crea le condizioni per nuove e profonde modifiche alle strutture precedenti, legate principalmente allo sfruttamento delle acque portate qui grazie all'Acquedotto Augusteo. Le Terme del Settore Intermedio sono tutte disposte a Est rispetto alle Piccole Terme, con tutte le varie parti che compongono il percorso termale che affacciano sul mare. Il calore proveniente dal sottosuolo è portato ai vari ambienti grazie al prolungamento del cd Great Anthrum. Tutti questi ambienti sono sostenuti grazie ad un poderoso sistema di sostruzioni necessarie per recuperare il forte dislivello di questo tratto del pendio del cratere di Baia (circa 10 m). Al di sotto del I Livello delle Terme del Settore Intermedio, vi è una cisterna di forma irregolare, alimentata dall'acqua proveniente dall'acquedotto e dalla quale prende avvio una lunga canalizzazione che attraversa, in direzione N/E – S/O le sostruzioni del II livello, terminando nella cupola del laconicum del complesso augusteo delle Stanze di Venere. E' infatti in questo periodo (II sec. d.C.) che questo piccolo complesso termale viene riconvertito in un serbatoio a servizio dei livelli inferiori. Questo comporta una rioderatura interna delle pareti perimetrali con una spessa (circa 60 cm) parete in laterizio che copre del tutto gli apparati decorativi di epoca precedente lasciando in vista solo i bei stucchi visibili presso le coperture (Figure 14). Per permettere l'ingresso dell'acqua viene sfruttata un'apertura (lucernario) nella cupola del laconicum; cupola che viene poi rinforzata con un grosso arco in laterizio che sorregge l'intera copertura. Il secondo edificio realizzato in questo periodo è il grande complesso noto come 'Terme Adrianeee. Questo edificio, sviluppato lungo l'asse centrale (direzione SO – N/E) è segnato dalla grande esedra centrale. Purtroppo da questo edificio in poi non si riesce più a seguire il percorso delle canalizzazioni a causa della presenza delle strutture del moderno borgo di Baia che hanno obliterato questo settore dell'abitato antico. Dopo un periodo di relativa stasi alla fine del II sec. d.C. si assiste

54 Oggi questa cisterna è inaccessibile ed è nota solo grazie ad una serie di rilievi effettuati dal Consorzio Pinakes negli anni Ottanta del secolo scorso.
Figure 13: Panoramica Settore intermedio e cd Stanze di Venere (foto: D. De Simone).

Figure 14: Panoramica dell’interno di una delle Cisterne delle cd Stanze di Venere con ben visibile il muro di rivestimento funzionale alla riconversione in serbatoi di questi ambienti (foto: D. De Simone).
ad una certa ripresa edilizia nel corso del III sec. d.C. Con la dinastia dei Severi, infatti, ci fu un periodo di ripresa per quest’area, grazie alla costruzione del Palatium Severiano e di una serie di strutture tra le quali vi dovevano essere un ninfeo e altri edifici che facevano dell’acqua il loro principale ornamento.\footnote{Maniscalco 1997; Maniscalco 1995: 257–271.}

**Conclusioni. Per una prima analisi delle strutture idrauliche baiane**

L’analisi delle diverse fasi evolutive dei sistemi idraulici del complesso delle Terme di Baia e della loro stretta relazione con il contesto territoriale, caratterizzato dalla presenza di importanti sorgenti idrotermali frutto della particolare cornice ambientale (la caldera dei Campi Flegrei), ci permette di osservare quali sono le dinamiche che investono questo ricchissimo quartiere residenziale. Un’area, quella del ‘*sinus baianus*’ che grazie alle sue peculiari caratteristiche ambientali ha rappresentato uno dei luoghi di formazione sviluppo dell’ingegneria e dell’architettura romana. Uno sviluppo che appare poderoso già a partire dall’epoca tardo repubblicana, con l’impianto delle grandi ville patrizie\footnote{Miniero 2017: 795–810; Cicala and Illiano, 2017: 358–362; Lafon 2001.} e che, posizionate in sommità del pendio del cratere di Baia (e delle colline circostanti), necessitano di grandi quantità di acqua, in questo periodo esclusivamente piovana, e quindi di sistemi dedicati alla raccolta e allo stoccaggio di questa preziosa risorsa.\footnote{Approvvigionamento che andrebbe legato al fatto che tali ville altro non erano che la *pars maritima* di più grandi complessi che prevedevano anche una *pars rustica* sul versante Ovest del cratere di Baia. Al momento però gli studi sono in fase del tutto preliminare e non ci è possibile avanzare alcuna ipotesi in merito.}Le lunghe pluviali (*P.1* e *P.2* per la Villa dell’Ambulatio, *P.3* per la Sosandra) che innervano i vari terrazzamenti di questi complessi edilizi permettono il trasporto delle acque in posizioni adatte alla conservazione. E’ questo il caso delle cisterne C.1 e C.2, posizionate in punti strategicamente a ‘mezza costa’ del pendio della collina baiana.\footnote{C.1 al di sotto della terrazza E della Villa dell’Ambulatio mentre C.2 è posizionata al di sotto il II livello della Sosandra.} Una necessità, quella dello stoccaggio delle acque piovane, confermata dalla presenza di altre camere ipogee più a Sud delle cd Piccole Terme (C.3 e C.4)\footnote{Modalità simili si riscontrano anche lungo il versante Ovest del Cratere ma in generale in tutto il territorio flegreo, vedi a tal proposito Borriello and D’Ambrosio 1979.}. E’ da sottolineare, inoltre, che in questo periodo fossero già attive le cd Piccole Terme, forse parte della più grande villa dell’Ambulatio e, probabilmente, le cd Terme Ipogee delle Sosandra, entrambe utilizzate principalmente per le ‘*sudationes*’ e collegate, grazie a dei lunghi cunicoli ricavati dalla roccia a delle sorgenti
di acqua idrotermale i cui vaporei permettevano il loro funzionamento.

Con il passaggio al periodo del Principato Augusteo e ancor più al Periodo Imperiale, quando l’area diviene luogo prediletto dalle nuove élite imperiali, si avvia quel processo di separazione tra il Settore dell’Ambulatio e il Settore della Sosandra, e di quest’ultima dalle cd Piccole Terme. A partire dalla fine del I sec. a.C. e gli inizi del II secolo successivo la necessità di fornire acqua potabile e di buona qualità alla flotta di stanza nell’area flegrea, presso il porto di Misenum, spinge Augusto a promuovere la realizzazione della grande condotta dell’Acqua Augusta, che, dalle sorgenti di Serino (AV) permette di alimentare numerosi centri della Campania, ma soprattutto, permette di rifornire d’acqua quest’area della regione ora sempre più al centro dell’attenzione delle élite imperiali e dell’imperatore stesso. L’epigrafe dello Scalondre ci permette di ipotizzare che di tale acquedotto dovrebbe essere attivo o in fase di realizzazione (forse già tra il 30 e il 20 a.C.) durante il periodo augusteo. Il passaggio dell’acqua rappresenta a Baia e forse anche a Misenum un momento di grande importante per la vita pubblica e privata, favorendo lo sviluppo di un complesso edilizio di cui resa è talmente elevata che l’uso delle terme baiane e la loro fortuna travalica il limiti dell’età antica andandosi ad incardinare nel corso del periodo medievale, quando le Terme di Baia, seppur viste come luogo di perdizione o come luogo (similmente a quanto avveniva in antico) per collegarsi al mondo ultraterreno, risultano ancora ben conosciute e le sue sorgenti ancora utilizzate per le cure e il benessere del corpo. Tutta questa congerie di tradizioni troverà coronamento nel De Balneis Puteolanis di Pietro da Eboli, testo cardine per la ripresa delle indagini dedicate all’area flegrea in epoca moderna e alla base delle prime ricerche archeologiche.

Bibliografia


Natural Risks and Water Management in Delphi

Amélie Perrier, Isabelle Moretti and Luigi Piccardi

1 Loire Valley University, IRAMAT/ CNRS UMR 5060, Associate Professor in Ancient Greek History, former Director of Ancient and Byzantine Studies at the French School at Athens (amelie.perrier@univ-orleans.fr)
2 Sorbonne University, ISTEP/ CNRS UMR 7193, Associate researcher in Geological Sciences (isabelle.moretti@sorbonne-universite.fr)
3 CNR Istituto di Geoscienze e Georisorse, Via La Pira 4, 50121 Firenze, Italy, Researcher in Geological Sciences (luigi.piccardi@cnr.it)

Abstract: The archaeological site of Delphi is subject to several natural hazards including earthquakes, gravity gliding, and slope instabilities. The architectural remains at the site bear the marks of the disasters that occurred in antiquity but also show how ingeniously the ancient Greeks dealt with risks and major events. The greatest danger seems to be landslides and rock falls, which are caused by surface and underground water runoff. The period of reconstruction that followed the collapse of the Temple of Apollo in the 4th century BC seems to mark an important turning point in how ancient designers considered and responded to water-related risks. Water is appropriately channelled and later exploited for thermal baths.

Keywords: earthquakes, rockfall, underground waters, architecture, thermal baths

Introduction

Delphi, one of the historically most relevant sites of antiquity, is located in central Greece, on the slope of Mount Parnassus, at the foot of the Phaedriades cliffs (called Phlemounokos, to the east of Kastalia Spring, and Rhodini, to the west of it) (Figure 1), about 600 m a.s.l. and 10 km inland from the northern coast of the Gulf of Corinth (Figure 2). The topographical positioning of the ancient site of Delphi is indeed exceptionally scenographic and suggestive. Gustave Flaubert wrote that the oracular Sanctuary of Apollo was located in a ‘landscape of religious terror’ and that to have put Pythia there was ‘genius’.¹

The Sanctuary of Apollo, which housed the famous oracle and was in function between the 8th century BC and the 4th century AD, was located in the heart of the ancient city of Delphi. The city of Late Antiquity developed until the last quarter of the 6th century, when the site was abandoned, which is generally attributed to the wave of Slavic invasions that occurred c. 580–590 AD. The sanctuary was mainly excavated from 1892 to 1903 by French archaeologists. In addition to the monuments of Apollo's sanctuary and the districts of the city, the remains include the Sanctuary of Athena Pronaia, necropolises, the Castalian Fountain, the gymnasion and the stadium.

From a geological point of view, the site lies on the downthrown block of one of the major seismic faults that form the northern margin of the Corinth Rift: the Delphi Fault, which runs from Arachova to Amphissa at the foot of the southern slope of the limestone massif of Mount Parnassus. Because of it position and of the local conditions of this geologically active environment, whose processes have shaped the landscape, the archaeological site is subject to several natural hazards, the most relevant ones linked to seismicity and to the action of water, and archaeological traces of past catastrophes are preserved in the monuments. It seems that from the earliest period, already in the Mycenaean period, various strategies have been implemented, more or less successfully, to manage these risks.

In this contribution we offer a first joint analysis of the geological context and the archaeological remains in order to measure in particular the risks related to water and the relevance of the technical responses implemented to cope with them.

Geological setting

The geodynamic history of the Mediterranean region has been dominated by the convergence of Africa and Eurasia, starting since the Jurassic (200–150 Ma), inducing subduction, collision, and obduction processes, but also back-arc extension such as in the Aegean and Thyrenian zones.² The 2,457-meter-high Mount Parnassus that towers above Delphi formed during the Alpine-Hellenic orogeny, which has affected the Mesozoic limestone platforms of the Thetys margin from the Late Cretaceous–Eocene (100–30 Ma).³

Due to the clockwise rotation of the region between 15 and 8 Ma⁴ the Hellenic orogenic belt is now

³ E.g. Nirta et al. 2015; Nirta et al. 2018, and references therein.
⁴ Brun and Sokoutis 2007; Jolivet et al. 2015.
oriented nearly north–south. In reaction to the south Mediterranean subduction, back-arc extension took place from the Oligocene in the Aegean Sea, and the slab quickly migrated to the south, and the trench is now located south of Crete. Since the Late Miocene, the Hellenides have been affected by N–S extension localised in the active rift zones of Corinth, Evia, and within the Central Hellenic Shear Zone. The relative roles of the southward migration of the subduction-related extension and of the westward propagation of the North Anatolian fault remain open to discussion.

The Corinth Rift, the tectonic depression that hosts the Gulf of Corinth (Figure 2), is characterised today by particularly high rates of deformation, which are among the highest in the Mediterranean area (c. 1.5 cm/year). The extension started at the end of the Miocene and the current phase of extension began c. 1 Ma ago, and has an average rate of about 10 mm/yr. The downthrow of the central portion is realised by slip on faults on its sides, dipping toward the axis of the depression (Figure 2 section). On the basis of geologic data and uplifted topography, vertical slip rates of the main faults, which are currently along the southern Gulf margin, appear to range between 6–7 and 11 mm/yr at Xilocastro and between 3 and 8 mm/yr at Helice. Paleoseismological trenching indicated a slip rate between 0.7 and 2.5 mm/yr for the Skinos fault alone (Figure 2).

The evolution of the rift is well constrained into three phases: (1) an initiation phase dominated by small-extension continental and lacustrine sedimentation; (2) an increase of the fault activity associated with a connection of the basins, leading from a deep-water lacustrine to marine environment; and (3) the uplift of the Peloponnesus since 1 Ma, with the exhumation

---

Figure 1: Panorama of Delphi archaeological area and the Phedriades cliffs (called Phlembouskos, to the east of the Kastalia Spring, and Rhodini, to the west of it).
of the syn-rift deposits on the southern shore and the shifting deltaic systems northward. Marine terraces of Upper Pleistocene age (c. 350 ka) have been exposed especially around the towns of ancient and modern Corinth. Due to hot fluid circulations, travertines are present along some major faults, such as the Xylocastro fault, as well as, at places, quaternary stromatolites all along the faults that border the Perachora peninsula. On the northern shore of the gulf, Oligo-Miocene sediments are mainly absent and Quaternary slope breccias lie unconformably on top of the Cretaceous limestones and Paleogene flysch across most of the region.

The seismicity of the Corinth Gulf represents a major hazard for the inhabitants, with maximum earthquake magnitudes (M) exceeding 6. The occurrence of coseismic surface faulting is a well-known phenomenon in the Gulf of Corinth, and extensional coseismic surface faulting has also been documented by palaeoseismological trenching along the southern margin. Fault rupture at surface has been observed during the 1981 (M = 6.7 and M = 6.4) Corinth seismic sequence, coherent with measured geophysical stress orientation, on conjugate faults at the eastern end of the Corinth Rift. In that sequence, the earthquakes of February 24 and 25, 1981 originated fault ruptures on the south side of the rift, while the shock of March 4, 1981 (Ms = 6.4) ruptured the antithetic fault on the north side of the graben. A rupture (c. 13 km long) was described along the Helice active fault in the 1861 Aigion earthquake, and rather similarly the appearance of a large ‘chasm’ is historically reported for the same fault in the Helice earthquake of 373 BC.

Delphi is located of the northernmost south dipping fault that borders the Corinth Rift (Figures 2, 3). The site of Delphi lies mainly in slope breccias and flysch but Mesozoic carbonate rocks also outcrop and the blocks of this basement cut by the major faults shape the landscape (Figure 3). Three main tectonic units are present in the area of Delphi: 1) the Parnassus Nappe which overlaps (2) the Pindos Nappe to the west and

---

145

16 Solakius et al. 1998.
17 Ambraseys 1996; Ambraseys and Jackson 1990; Mariolakos et al. 1989.
18 Jackson et al. 1982.
19 Mouyaris et al. 1992; Schmidt 1881.
which is overthrust by (3) the Pelagonian Nappe of the Internal Hellenides eastward. The Parnassus Nappe itself is composed of i) Triassic to Upper Cretaceous neritic limestones, ii) Campanian to Maastrichtian pelagic limestones, iii) red Paleocene pelitic rocks and Eocene flysch. The thrusting of the Pindos Nappe toward the west is dated from about 50 myr (Eocene).

North of the sanctuary outcrops the Jurassic limestone of Parnassus (Figure 2) and below the sanctuary, in the hanging wall of the fault, the youngest series are present, dated from the Upper Cretaceous (Maastrichtian, as in the St Elli quarry) to the Eocene. The slope breccia and debris flows, not specifically dated but clearly the product of the activity of the Delphi Fault, and the high of the cliff, largely covers this basement. Another large normal fault, dipping northward, borders the Pleistos Valley, south of Delphi.

The Delphi active fault

Ancient Delphi lies above a seismically active structure, the Delphi Fault, which has been active from at least 1 myr based on calcite cement dating and maybe during the full quaternary as the onshore south dipping faults near Galixidi that affect the full rift sequence based on marine seismic data. The Delphi Fault is a fault system made of parallel slip planes, which bounds the calcareous massif of Mt Parnassus on the south, extending for a distance of c. 28 km from east to west (Figures 2, 3). It is an east/west-trending fault, downthrowing the southern block and with minor right-lateral component of movement, as indicated by the geometry of the fault and slip-parallel lineation on the main fault plane (east of Delphi, the fault plane has an average strike of 260°N, dips 60-65° and is lineated by corrugations and striations with a pitch of about 70°W). For the most part, the main fault plane affects the Mesozoic limestone and Paleogene flysch of the bedrock. Wurmian (< c. 18 ka) slope debris and Holocene (< 10 ka) debris cones are faulted as well. Delphi is positioned at a bend of the fault.

Slip is distributed at the surface on a few parallel subsidiary faults, within a fault-zone several tens of meters wide. Intra-fault hanging wall collapse has created a stepped morphology. This is particularly visible to the east of the Kastalia Spring, east of the Apollo Sanctuary and north of that of Athena Pronaia, where subsidiary faults offset the paleosurface of the Quaternary slope-deposits. Slip during historical times on one of these splay faults may be deduced by archaeological evidence. In the shrine of Athena, for example, one of the segments of the fault cuts and displaces the main temple and altar, built near the end of 6th century BC. An offset of about 30 cm, still evident in the main altar’s west wall, caused the break, and tilt, of the basement of the temple.

The Delphi Fault being large, earthquakes generated by its slip can be major, with a magnitude (M) up to
7. The fault is known to have ruptured a few times in the past: in 373 BC, in AD 551 with an estimated magnitude of M = 7.2, and more recently in the Ms = 6.7 earthquake of August 1, 1870. The epicentre of the last event was located at Kastri, the village that stood at that time on the main archaeological site of Delphi. The main shock occurred a little to the east, and the two major aftershocks (5.4M=6.3) occurred west of it. The ejection of sand and water (typically reddish because of the bauxite content of the limestone) from some spring observed after the 1870 earthquake recalls the blood breathed forth by the Homeric dragoness after her death. Other significant earthquakes in the area, although not precisely documented, are indicated in 278 BC (Valkaniotis et al. 2011), AD 326 (Marinos and Rondoyanni 2005), in 354–346 and 279 BC, at Galaxidi at the turn of the 11th century (in 976–1025), and in 1580, and at Aigion (1402, 1938, 1965, 1970).

The most famous historical earthquake in this sector of the Corinthian Gulf is that of 373 BC, which destroyed two cities on the southern border of the Gulf. Bura is said to have ‘disappeared in a chasm of the Earth’ (Strabo, 1.3.18), while Helice was wiped out by ‘tidal waves which engulfed the open country and cities’ and remained submerged (Diodorus 15.1–4). Mouyaris et al. 1992 proposed that the rupture of the Helice Fault, with associated surface faulting, is the most probable source. That earthquake caused massive destruction at Delphi too, although far away from the main-shock epicentre. From archaeological data, Bouquet and Péchoux 1977 attributed a macroseismic intensity of IX MCS to this shock at Delphi, and the ‘Catalogue of Strong Earthquakes in the Mediterranean’ estimate a Me of 6.4. Integrating tectonic, archaeological and historical data, Piccardi 2000 suggested that during the earthquake of 373 BC, not only was the Helice Fault ruptured on the southern border of the graben, but also the corresponding south dipping fault at Delphi. If this is the case, the seismotectonic mechanism of that earthquake would appear to be the same as that of the 1981 Corinth earthquake.

The description of the geomorphic effects of the M = 6.7, 1870 Kastri earthquake can provide a realistic idea about the coseismic phenomena and about the possible scenario which started the myth of a supernatural chasm in the earth at Delphi. The earthquake caused significant damage to the monuments at Delphi as well as in the nearby towns of Chrisso, Itea, and Arachova. A series of ground ruptures occurred along the trace of the Delphi seismic fault, at the base of the cliff, along a distance of c. 18-20 km from east to west, with maximum vertical displacement of 1 m. Just north of the archaeological site: ‘... large cracks developed at the foot of the cliffs above the village [Kastri] leading in a north-westerly direction’, and near Chrysoy, ‘ground cracks more than one metre wide and 5 metres deep were formed running along the mountain side for a short distance’. Landslides and rock-falls were triggered in many places, being particularly intense in the area of the archaeological site.

Because of the different lithologies on the two sides of the fault, the fault zone determines a threshold for emergence of water circulating in the Parnassus limestone, so that many springs are located in correspondence of this structure, Kerna and Kastalia springs being ones of these. A few instances of gas emissions also have been described by Joseph Fontenrose (1981) and some inhabitants of Delphi, but we did not find traces of such seepages at present. The lack of any geochemical ‘anomalies’ in springs, soil gases, travertine deposits and local spring-waters, however, indicates that, today, i.e. during the current quiescence period, the Delphi active fault system is not a preferential circulation route for deep fluids, and that the shallow, karstic, hydrological system is isolated from any system at greater depth. The origin of the travertine deposits, covering archaeological relics in places, is definitely related to the superficial circulation of meteoric water within in the Parnassus limestone.

Falling rock

Rockfalls are generated on the steep slope located on the northern side of the archaeological site, the Parnassian Phaeadiades (Figures 2, 5a). These almost vertical limestone rock cliffs, rise more than 500 m above the archaeological site (Figure 5a), and consist of limestone that has been intensively fractured into blocks of various dimensions. Rockfalls associated with widespread erosion and detritic slips occur along the borders of the calcareous wall. These phenomena produce toppling and rolling of calcareous blocks as well as recurrent debris flow, and are mainly triggered by seismic phenomena or intense rainfalls and storms, such as recently occurred in September 2009, activated after prolonged rainfall, and as reported at many places during the earthquake of 1870.
Rockfalls are mainly due to the release of blocks individuated by fractures of the rock mass and bedding planes, and the falling blocks vary greatly in size and weight. Fractures which cut the rock mass, limit the falling blocks and contribute to rainwater infiltration. The seepage of groundwater at the interface between the overlying thrusted limestone and the underlying impermeable flysch, softens the flysch, inducing tensile forces from below, enhancing the fracture of the overhanging limestone and rockfall phenomena. The release of ‘keyblocks’, i.e. blocks which are determinant in the overall equilibrium of other blocks in an intensely fractured area, can sometimes precipitate rockfalls of significant size or, in extreme cases, large-scale slope failures.

The archaeological site of Delphi is so situated in an active scree deposition area. Rockfalls represent the main threat in the area, and have been reported on numerous occasions at or in the vicinity of Delphi, imposing the temporary closing of relevant parts of the archaeological site (e.g. the Stadium, Kastalia Spring, and the Gymnasium). At the western part of the site, major rockfalls occurred repeatedly at the stadium also in recent times, and barrier have been set up for protection. Everywhere in the archaeological site, foundations of several ancient structures have been constructed on large fallen blocks of rock, given the abundance of such blocks in the scree material. Many large boulders have fallen after the excavations of the site, and in 1905 a rockfall destroyed a temple in the Sanctuary of Athena, which had remained relatively well preserved until then (fifteen columns were still standing before the rockfall). One of the blocks remained on the temple basement until removed a few years ago (Figure 4).

**Other natural risks: waterflow and karstic environment**

The Parnassus limestones that form the cliff north of the Sanctuary are subject to dissolution, water
Amélie Perrier et al. Natural Risks and Water Management in Delphi

infiltration, development of karstic conditions and resurgence, potentially drastic. Also if limestone may have some primary porosity, circulation of water within these rocks mostly occurs through fractures, and karstification process involves the solution of carbonate minerals (calcite and/or dolomite) due to the acidity of water, enlarging the water conduits. Karstification is driven by climatic conditions because dissolved CO₂ concentrations are controlled by temperature and atmospheric CO₂ partial pressure. If these conditions change, carbonate can be deposited instead of being dissolved: as mentioned above, at Delphi some carbonate, dissolved by meteoric water and circulating within the limestone massif, precipitate creating travertine deposits when emerging. Karst systems are numerous in Greece, and many of them have been extensively studied, especially in central Greece and Crete, but these phenomena have not been studied so far in the area of Delphi and Parnassus. Figures 5a and 5b show the relief around Delphi and propose the presence of a karstic system; since it has not been completely documented, the presented behaviour is generic. The resurgence of water that accumulated in the Parnassus karstic massif leads to torrents of mud and landslides. Historical events are known, and even today, mudslides are still frequent, and rushing waters have often dug natural trenches on the periphery of the archaeological site. In December 1935 one particularly disastrous flood completely buried the site (Figure 6).

The oldest examples date back to the Mycenaean and Geometric periods, as detailed below.

The 1938–1939 excavations on Foundations VIII, also known as the Potidaean Treasury, and IX (Figure 7) revealed, under the Geometric layer, a 2-m-thick layer of debris showing that this area had been devastated by a torrent that would have destroyed a modest domestic building from the Late Mycenaean period (1100 BC). In the 1990s, excavations of the Geometric habitation

Traces of natural disasters on the monuments in Delphi

The history of the Sanctuary of Apollo in Delphi could be written as a succession of destructions and reconstructions in the light of the natural disasters it has experienced. In spite of the lack of a stratigraphic record for the Sanctuary of Apollo due to the nature of the 19th-century excavations at the site, part of the chronology of the disasters can be discerned thanks to more recent surveys associated with both the testimony of literary sources and the analysis of monuments and traces of ancient repairs. The oldest examples date back to the Mycenaean and Geometric periods, as detailed below.

The 1938–1939 excavations on Foundations VIII, also known as the Potidaean Treasury, and IX (Figure 7) revealed, under the Geometric layer, a 2-m-thick layer of debris showing that this area had been devastated by a torrent that would have destroyed a modest domestic building from the Late Mycenaean period (1100 BC).

In the 1990s, excavations of the Geometric habitation

---

40 Kazakis et al. 2018.
42 Perrier 2021.
43 Bommelaer and Laroche 2015: n° 227.
44 Bommelaer and Laroche 2015: n° 228.
45 Amandry 1940–1: 258–259.
area located in the eastern part of the sanctuary (Figure 7) showed that the circulation of underground water was a major risk with which the excavators associated the continual rising of the ground due to flooding and colluvium. The destruction of at least one house (B046) can be explained by the phenomenon of solifluction, in a landslide that separated the soil from the retaining wall. In fact, there are archaeological traces of several landslides at the same place: the wall of this house (B046) shows at least three states of repair. In the 8th century, the village of Delphi was laid out in a multitude of micro-terraces. Houses tended to be built up against retaining walls, which also explains their peculiar plans. According to J.-M. Luce, the laying out of the sanctuary and the first peribola in the 6th century BC (c. 585–575) modified the appearance of the site, with the micro-terraces grouped together to form deeper ones, allowing the emergence of new architectural units. This excavation has clearly shown that the steep natural gradient of the site, combined with significant water circulation, constitutes itself a major risk for the construction and preservation of the monuments.

The first major natural disaster in Greece for which we have relatively detailed testimonies is the devastating earthquake that struck Sparta c. 464 BC, but it did not affect Phokis. The episode that undoubtedly made the biggest impression on ancient authors, in terms of the extent of the destruction and the political and religious importance of the destroyed sites, was the earthquake, or series of them, dated to 373 BC, as previously mentioned, that affected several sites, including Helice, Bura, Olympia, and Delphi. At Delphi, it also had a significant impact, destroying the Temple of Apollo,
and initiating in effect an early ‘fundraising campaign’ throughout the Greek world for the reconstruction of the temple.  

Other rock- and mud-slides occurred from time to time at Delphi, destroying monuments and uncovering ravines. The remains bear witness to several catastrophic episodes that occurred throughout antiquity. The recent survey of the ancient city identified collapses of walls all over the site due to the action of water. The damage caused by the torrents and runoff seem to have been taken very seriously by the ancient caretakers of the site, and several solutions were implemented, especially after the destruction of the temple in the 4th century. The temple terrace was particularly exposed to the effects of water, as the natural pathways of water ran on both the eastern and western sides of the temple. 

The construction programme that followed the great catastrophe of 373 BC at Delphi deserves a longer reference, not only because it is very well documented through construction accounts, but because it

---

51 Herodotus 2.180; Aristotle, Athenian Constitution, 19.4; Xenophon, Hellenica, 6.4.2; and see Amandry and Hansen 2010.
52 Luce 2012: 782–783.
53 Amandry and Hansen 2010: 150, fig. 1.5; 152, fig. 1.7; 153, fig. 1.8.
seems to mark a turning point, from which we see architectural responses to the specific risks at the site. Analysis of the deformation of the present remains has revealed that the 4th-century temple was destroyed, as was probably its predecessor, by a violent landslide due to the underground circulation of water, probably combined with a seismic event. Danish architect Erik Hansen measured a difference in level of more than 53 cm between the northwest and southeast corners of the temple’s outer euthynteria and a southward shift of 85 cm on the east side to the south.\footnote{Amandry and Hansen 2010: 145.} The euthynteria on the north side (Figure 8) shows a very pronounced curvature, due to the soil pressure that was partially compensated for, from Antiquity, by the abundant use of cramps of which only the lead gangue gave way. According to this analysis, the deformation of the present ruin is essentially due to a violent episode that took place in Late Antiquity, and not to progressive pressure.\footnote{Amandry and Hansen 2010: 147, fig. 1.3–4; 149; 150, fig. 1.5.}

Two elements suggest that the Late Antique event, causing the eastern part to subside and the western part to twist, was the same type of landslide that destroyed the 6th-century temple in 373 BC. On the one hand, the foundations of that temple show at the southwest corner that they suffered a similar collapse and that the courses had to be straightened to accommodate the foundations of the new temple. On the other hand, the measures taken to ensure architectural security and cohesion in the construction of the 4th-century temple let us understand what happened during the destruction of the previous temple. Indeed, the very important reinforcement of the foundations at the external and internal south-western corners suggests that the south-western corner had become dissociated from the north-western one, causing cracks and opening joints. The plan of the current remains shows the effectiveness of the measures implemented during the reconstruction. During the destruction of the 4th-century temple in Late Antiquity, the southwest corner did not move: the rupture occurred a little further east.

The southwest angle had been reinforced, in particular, because this part of the temple is located in a sensitive corridor that experienced major landslides, as shown by the stratigraphy and the remains of other affected structures (Figure 9),\footnote{Amandry and Hansen 2010: 152, fig. 1.7.} such as the Archaic Treasury n° 227 (foundations VIII), whose visible south-eastern corner has moved 130 cm southwards, or the wall of the southern peribola, in which blocks from the 6th-century temple were reused in repairs.
Figure 9: Monuments affected by landslides (after Amandry and Hansen 2010: 152, fig 1.7).
Generally, many retaining walls show deformation due to the effect of soil pressure. Examples include the wall of the Crateros Monument, a prominent 4th-century BC statue niche just above the temple (Figure 7), the wall of the xystos, located in the gymnasium near the sanctuary of Athena, on the axis of a fault, and where the same type of deformation related to a catastrophic event can also be seen in the stylobate of the outer colonnade, as well as the retaining wall of the lower terrace of the gymnasium.

**Risk prevention and solutions for water management**

Preventive measures were implemented as early as the Mycenaean period. These measures are generally of three types: (1) the construction of dams; (2) the creation of a network of hydraulic monuments across the site; and (3) the reinforcement of foundations.

Evidence of the building of dams above the sanctuary spans its entire history. Monumental blocks from the Mycenaean period have been found north of the sanctuary at the site of later dams built in antiquity up to the beginning of the 19th-century excavations. They have been interpreted as the remains of a dam. The remains of a monumental wall from the Mycenaean period found under the Temple of Apollo may have served a similar purpose. This suggests that people from the earliest development of the site may have tried to protect constructions at the site from flash floods from above.

The site of Delphi, especially the Sanctuary of Apollo, has many springs and fountains, whose role exceeded the water needs of the cult and the pilgrims. Hydraulic monuments were constructed on different terraces and operated in part as a network. Water management in Delphi includes fountains, wells, basins, a swimming pool, large cisterns, thermal baths, and an impressive network of underground pipelines. The 4th-century Kassotis Fountain, located in the northeast corner of the temple terrace, was originally probably intended to receive the waters of Kerna, an abundant spring north of the sanctuary, and to channel the waters threatening the temple terrace to the southern perimeter. The dangers of infiltration and solifluction may explain the organisation of an hydraulic network linking several fountains. One of the roles of the Fountain of the Asklepieion (Figure 7) was to drain water from an underground resurgence west of the opisthodomos of the temple. Additionally, a fountain located right underneath the temple probably allowed for the drainage of natural springs. From the reconstruction of the temple during the 4th century BC, perhaps already before, the fountains helped divert the overflow of water, if not from the entire sanctuary, then at least from the temple terrace, but they were insufficient to fulfil this role.

Several solutions were adopted to protect certain monuments from the effects of water, in particular by strengthening the masonry of the foundations and the terrace walls, as shown by these few examples. The foundation mass was largely reinforced at the southwest corner of the Temple of Apollo as seen above. The Theban Treasury (Figure 7), built on one of the exposed axes after 371 BC, and thus after the catastrophe of the 4th century, was also later affected by a landslide. Preventive measures had been implemented as early as the construction of the monument – its foundation was reinforced by a wooden frame. The southeast corner of the foundations of the West Stoa, built c. 330 BC, were even sealed and separated from the adjacent gutter with lead. This device has not yet been observed in other foundations in Delphi, but the slabs of the northern gutter are themselves well sealed by thick vertical lead joints (Figure 10), a feature little known in Greece but also found in Delphi at the Archaic Fountain of Castalia.

The architectural effort begun in the 4th century to preserve the Sanctuary of Apollo and to protect the temple terrace, in particular, continued with the construction of the theatre, beginning in the middle of the 3rd, or beginning of the 2nd century BC. The monument, located at the northwest corner of the sanctuary, above the temple and south of the Kerna fountains and ancient dams, served as a funnel to collect and channel surface and underground runoff through a system of drains that were built under the steps and the orchestra. The water was collected both in a fountain built on the back wall of the theatre and along the steps. It was then channelled through an hydraulic network organised within the sanctuary, and, at least in the west, evacuated out of the sanctuary by two main conduits through the theatre and into the large western gutter of the West Stoa, and by the channel going from the orchestra to the west of the Crateros Monument.

The majority of the terrace walls in Delphi, up to the Classical period, were built to resist seismic shocks, as well as to the pushing force of earth swollen by water, as shown by the various polygonal masonry methods of construction of the West Stoa, built on one of the exposed axes after 371 BC, and thus after the catastrophe of the 4th century, was also later affected by a landslide. Preventive measures had been implemented as early as the construction of the monument – its foundation was reinforced by a wooden frame. The southeast corner of the foundations of the West Stoa, built c. 330 BC, were even sealed and separated from the adjacent gutter with lead. This device has not yet been observed in other foundations in Delphi, but the slabs of the northern gutter are themselves well sealed by thick vertical lead joints (Figure 10), a feature little known in Greece but also found in Delphi at the Archaic Fountain of Castalia.

The architectural effort begun in the 4th century to preserve the Sanctuary of Apollo and to protect the temple terrace, in particular, continued with the construction of the theatre, beginning in the middle of the 3rd, or beginning of the 2nd century BC. The monument, located at the northwest corner of the sanctuary, above the temple and south of the Kerna fountains and ancient dams, served as a funnel to collect and channel surface and underground runoff through a system of drains that were built under the steps and the orchestra. The water was collected both in a fountain built on the back wall of the theatre and along the steps. It was then channelled through an hydraulic network organised within the sanctuary, and, at least in the west, evacuated out of the sanctuary by two main conduits through the theatre and into the large western gutter of the West Stoa, and by the channel going from the orchestra to the west of the Crateros Monument.

The majority of the terrace walls in Delphi, up to the Classical period, were built to resist seismic shocks, as well as to the pushing force of earth swollen by water, as shown by the various polygonal masonry methods of construction of the West Stoa, built on one of the exposed axes after 371 BC, and thus after the catastrophe of the 4th century, was also later affected by a landslide. Preventive measures had been implemented as early as the construction of the monument – its foundation was reinforced by a wooden frame. The southeast corner of the foundations of the West Stoa, built c. 330 BC, were even sealed and separated from the adjacent gutter with lead. This device has not yet been observed in other foundations in Delphi, but the slabs of the northern gutter are themselves well sealed by thick vertical lead joints (Figure 10), a feature little known in Greece but also found in Delphi at the Archaic Fountain of Castalia.

---

58 Homolle 1897: 259.
60 Perrier 2019.
62 Bommelaer and Laroche 2015: 259.
used for these walls, such as the polygonal masonry with curved joints, known as Lesbian masonry. But after the catastrophe of the 4th century, terrace walls built during the next century have large buttresses, especially the inner buttresses of the two large walls on either side of the temple terrace, outside of the peribola (the West Stoa and the 9-E wall located east of the stoa of Attalos). 69

The multiple architectural solutions implemented over the centuries in Delphi, and in particular from the 4th century BC onwards, reveal an awareness of the natural risks and a technical ingenuity, no doubt progressive and intimately linked to each catastrophic episode.

**Evolution of water resources management**

From the Archaic to the Protobyzantine period, the approaches to water management in the sanctuary and in the city seem to have evolved, moving from simple risk management, certainly in a religious context where water played a special role, to a real valorisation of the water resource. This phenomenon began as early as the 4th century BC with the development of the swimming pool and basins in the gymnasiun, 70 but this is a special case. Except for a few examples, such as the remains of a Hellenistic bath in the northeast of the sanctuary, 71 it was not until Late Antiquity that large-scale water exploitation began to take place.

In fact, from the 3nd century AD onwards, the city of Delphi was transformed with a number of construction projects: i.e. the large villas with baths, such as the Late Antique Southeast Villa; 72 the building of public and private baths and associated reservoirs, with examples known east, south, and west of the sanctuary, especially the East Thermae; and even the adaptation of certain Classical or Hellenistic monuments into baths or cisterns, such as the Stoa of Attalos I (Figure 11), east of the temple terrace, which has been completely enclosed by brick walls and transformed into a huge reservoir (Figure 12), due to the construction of a villa and of the eastern thermal baths. To the west, a large cistern was built with a south wall reinforced with buttresses and a ceiling supported by arches (Figure 13). 73 It is now completely filled with earth and slope debris and has never been excavated. Even inside the heart of the sanctuary, domestic baths have been installed in the Crateros Monument. 74 This transformation can be related to the development of the Protobyzantine city, increasing the water needs, as shown especially by the construction of the large cistern in the new west district, 75 and the end of the distinction between sacred and secular spaces.

The location of these hydraulic installations seems to confirm our preliminary functional analysis of the monuments within the general economy of the site, since some of them are located around the terrace of the temple, as, for example, the Crateros Monument,

---

69 See Trouki 1993.
71 Ginouvès 1952.
73 Amandry 1981: 733.
74 Amandry 1981: 736; on baths in Delphi, see Ginouvès 1955.
75 Petridis 2010: 21.
Figure 11: Main hydraulic structures during Late Antiquity in the area of the Sanctuary of Apollo (from Google Earth 2021).

Figure 12: Eastern cistern in the Stoa of Attalos I.
located exactly between the theatre and the temple, just above the opisthedomos square, or the cistern in the Stoa of Attalos I, northeast to the temple (Figure 11).

The observable conduits were reworked in Roman and Protobyzantine times. The network of drains and gutters allowing the circulation of water was adapted and increased. For example, a late 4th-century gutter found during the 2018 excavations to the west of the West Stoa was reworked in Roman times and connected to newly built baths to the west.76 The so-called Roman Agora, dating to Late Antiquity, is equipped with important underground gutters, which not only drain the waters of the square but also collect the water from the upper terraces, since they are connected to the gutters of the thermal baths and cistern east of the main sanctuary.

An initial assessment of these remains reveals that by then water was no longer considered so much as a danger but as a resource, and one that was particularly abundant in Delphi, which undoubtedly contributed to the success of the site until Late Antiquity. These installations not only promoted new practices but adequately captured and therefore controlled rainwater on the site. It seems that the city, between the 4th and 6th centuries AD, was particularly dynamic and experienced its greatest expansion – as shown, for example, by the number of craft workshops and the construction of luxurious villas.77

Conclusion

The impressive landscape of Delphi is strongly marked by rocky escarpments and faults. Although earthquakes and rockfalls are frequent, it seems that the most devastating natural disasters are due to landslides, debris flow, gravity gliding and slope instabilities, from Antiquity to the present day. The remains clearly show that the ancient residents sought solutions and occasionally implemented building strategies to counter the disastrous effects of the passage of water, particularly in the Sanctuary of Apollo. As far as we know, the 4th century BC marked a turning point in the awareness of the risks associated with water, and the large construction site of the temple and its surroundings were redesigned to protect the heart of the sanctuary from this kind of danger. If the Greeks of the Classical period tried to protect themselves from the excess of water, from the Roman period onwards, they took it as an advantage. Water was exploited throughout the Roman Imperial period into Late

76 Perrier et al. forthcoming.

77 Petridis 2010: 142.
Antiquity as a resource in the service of a way of life that transformed the city of Delphi and its sanctuary.

Acknowledgements

The contributors would like to express their gratitude to the French School at Athens and to the Ephorate of Antiquities of Phokis for their support. Thanks are also due to Giovanni Polizzi, Vincent Ollivier and Sophie Bouffier for inviting us to take part in this conference due to Giovanni Polizzi, Vincent Ollivier and Sophie Bouffier for inviting us to take part in this conference and to the Ephorate of Antiquities of Phokis for their support. Thanks are also due to Giovanni Polizzi, Vincent Ollivier and Sophie Bouffier for inviting us to take part in this conference supported by Aix-Marseille University.

Bibliography


Doutsos, T. and Piper, D.J.W. 1990. Listric faulting, sedimentation, and morphological evolution of the


Papanikolaou, D.J. and Royden, L.H. 2007. Disruption of the Hellenic arc: Late Miocene extensional
detachment faults and steep Pliocene-Quaternary normal faults – Or what happened at Corinth? *Tectonics* 26(5).


Solakius, N., Carras, N., Mavridis, A. et al. 1998. Late cretaceous to early paleocene planktonic foraminiferal stratigraphy of the Agios Nikolaos sequence, the Parnassus-Ghiona zone, Central Greece. Δελτίον της Ελληνικής Γεωλογικής Εταιρίας 26(5): 165:

Solakius, N., Carras, N., Mavridis, A. et al. 1998. Late cretaceous to early paleocene planktonic foraminiferal stratigraphy of the Agios Nikolaos sequence, the Parnassus-Ghiona zone, Central Greece. Δελτίον της Ελληνικής Γεωλογικής Εταιρίας 26(5): 165:


From Hydrology to Hydroarchaeology in the Ancient Mediterranean: An interdisciplinary approach is devoted to the study of water management in ancient cities. It compares the approaches and methods adopted by researchers from different disciplinary sectors to identify the water conditions of past societies and to highlight the measures they have taken to adapt to their water resources. Deriving from an interdisciplinary meeting held in Aix-en-Provence (Mediterranean House of Human Sciences) in 2019, it brings together seven articles that present the innovative results of collaborations between archaeologists and environmental scientists, geologists, geomorphologists, and climatologists in particular. After an introduction that situates the discussions conducted in Aix-en-Provence within the framework of the Watertraces project, funded by the A*Midex foundation (Aix-Marseille University), most of the articles focus on the Sicilian situation. An initial synthesis covers all aspects of the question, followed by four case studies ranging from the 4th century BC to the 1st century AD. Case studies on Agrigento, Termini Imerese/Thermai Himerenses, Alesa/Halaesa, Solunte and Tyndaris are presented. The focus then moves to southern Italy (the Terme di Baia), and to Aegean Greece (the sanctuary at Delphi).

Giovanni Polizzi is a postdoctoral fellow at the Frei Universität in Berlin after a PhD held jointly from the Universities of Aix-Marseille and Palermo.

Vincent Ollivier is a Research Engineer in Geomorphology at the French National Centre for Scientific Research (CNRS).

Sophie Bouffier is Professor of Ancient History at Aix-Marseille University (Centre Camille Jullian) and Dean of the Maison méditerranéenne des sciences de l’homme at Aix-en-Provence.